M.A. IN CONFLICT ANALYSIS AND PEACE BUILDING

Course Information JULY 2019



Nelson Mandela Centre for Peace and Conflict Resolution Jamia Millia Islamia New Delhi - 110025

MASTERS IN CONFLICT ANALYSIS AND PEACE-BUILDING

From 2007, the Centre has introduced a two-year Master of Arts (MA) course in Conflict Analysis and Peace-Building (CAPB). The MA in Conflict Analysis and Peace-Building is a comprehensive course focusing on the understanding of the causes of conflicts and the policies, practices and tools required to contain, manage or resolve contemporary conflicts and prevent their recurrence.

Core aims of the Course are to equip students with the analytical and field skills to engage in peacemaking and peace-building on the ground, both at home and abroad; and to bring Indian approaches of conflict resolution into the mainstream of conflict analysis and peace studies.

Objectives of the Course:

- To develop analytical methods that take into account the type of conflict, capabilities in the region, and the potential for escalation or resolution;
- To provide a thorough grounding in the areas, institutions and processes of peacemaking, collective security and peace-building; and
- To equip students with tools and skills for Conflict Prevention, Conflict Resolution, Conflict Transformation, Peace Negotiations and Post-Conflict Reconstruction.

Duration: Two Years (Intensive full-time)

Nature of the Course and Examination System:

The Course is an MA Program with a Semester System. The MA course comprises of twenty papers spread over four semesters [Four papers plus one CBCS paper in each semester]. Each paper comprises of 4 credits. Total credits for MA (CAPB) is 80.

M.A. (Previous) – Papers

Semester I:

Compulsory Papers:

Paper 101 Conflict Analysis

Paper 102 State, Citizenship and Governance

Paper 104 Multilateral Institutions and Conflict Resolution

Paper 118 Skills for Conflict Transformation (Skill Enhancement Course)

CBCS Papers:

- 1. Conflict Analysis
- 2. Introduction to Peace and Conflict

Semester II:

Compulsory Papers:

Paper 105 Research Methodology and Field Work

Paper 106 Issues of Conflict and Peace in South Asia

Paper 107 Peacemaking

Optional Papers:

Paper 112 Religion, Violence and Peace

Paper 113 International Humanitarian Law

Paper 122 Nuclear Weapons and International Order

CBCS Papers:

1. Skills for Conflict Transformation

M.A. (Final) – Papers

Semester III:

Compulsory Papers:

Paper 108 Colonialism, Modernity and Social Movements

Paper 110 Peace-Building (Ability Enhancement Course)

Paper 111 Indian Strategic Thought

Optional Papers:

Paper 116 South Asia: Selected Case Studies

Paper 123 Arms Control and Disarmament

Paper 124 West Asia: Selected Case Studies

CBCS Papers:

1. Arms Control and Disarmament

Semester IV:

Optional Papers:

Paper 103 Development and Conflict

Paper 115 Media, Conflict and Peace

Paper 117 Humanitarian Protection

Paper 120 Gender, Conflict and Peace-Building

Paper 121 M.A. Thesis

Paper 125 World Order, Globalization and Conflict

Paper 126 Issues of Conflict and Peace in West Asia and North Africa

Paper 127 Traditional and Non Traditional Security

Paper 128 Understanding Gandhi

CBCS Papers:

1. Religion, Violence and Peace

M.A. IN CONFLICT ANALYSIS AND PEACE BUILDING

(Ist SEMESTER)

SYLLABUS (JULY- DECEMBER)



Nelson Mandela Centre for Peace and Conflict Resolution Jamia Millia Islamia New Delhi - 110025

PAPER 101: CONFLICT ANALYSIS

Armed conflicts and violence are among the most prominent features of world politics. Vast numbers of people have been killed and wounded, economies have been ruined and societies dislocated, and many have been forced to become refugees because of wars, repression, genocide, insurgencies, terrorism and armed revolutions. Although the international community has attempted to address contemporary conflicts with a combination of military, humanitarian, political, economic, and development-related measures, the record of conflict management is at best mixed. Violent conflicts continue to threaten the lives, livelihood, and future of the world. This underlines the need to better understand the nature of contemporary conflicts, and to ground this understanding in empirical research and theoretical explanations.

The Course in Conflict Analysis locates international and internal conflicts in a historical and contemporary setting. It introduces the theories for analysing contemporary conflicts as well as the major debates in the field, and provides the students the tools to draw connections between theory and practice. The course aims to meet a growing need for trained personnel in this increasingly important professional field.

Unit I: Theories and Approaches

- 1. Concepts
- 2. Violence, Modernity and the State System
- 3. Theories of Conflict, Peace and World Order

Unit II: International Conflicts

- 1. War in the International System: Pattern, Typology, Material and Ideological Roots
- 2. Changing Nature of Inter-State Conflict
- 3. Globalisation, Liberal Peace and Conflict

Unit III: Intra-State Conflicts

- 1. Civil Wars, Weak States and the Global System
- 2. Ethnic and Identity Conflicts
- 3. 'New Wars': Terrorism, Environment and Resource Conflicts

Unit I: Theories and Approaches

Essential Readings:

- 1. Brown, Michael E, Owen R. Cote, Sean M. Lynn-Jones & Steven E. Miller, eds. *Theories of War and Peace. An International Security Reader*. Cambridge, MA: MIT Press, 1998.
- 2. Galtung, Johan. "Violence, Peace and Peace Research." *Journal of Peace Research* 6, No.3, (1969):167-191.
- 3. Gat, Azar, "So Why Do People Fight? Evolutionary Theory and the Causes of War." *European Journal of International Relations* 15, No. 4 (2009): 571-99.
- 4. Jervis, Robert. *Perception and Misperception in International Politics*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1976. Chap. 1
- 5. Killingsworth, Matt, Matthew Sussex, and Jan Pakulski, eds. *Violence and the State*. Manchester University Press, 2016. Introduction & Chap. 6.
- 6. Mead, Margaret. "Warfare is only an Invention and not a Biological Necessity." In *Classics of International Relations*, (2nd edn.), edited by John Vasquez, 216-220. New Jersey: Prentice Hall, 1995.
- 7. Ray, James L. "Integrating Levels of Analysis in World Politics." *Journal of Theoretical Politics* 13, No. 4 (2001): 355-88.
- 8. Singer, David J. "The Level-of-Analysis Problem in International Politics." *World Politics* 14, No. 1 (1961): 77-92.
- 9. Waltz, Kenneth N. *Man, the State, and War*. New York: Columbia University Press, 1959. Chap. 1.

- 10. Bobbit, Philip. *The Shield of Achilles: War, Peace and the Course of History*. New York: Knopf, 2002
- 11. Buzan, Barry. "The Level of Analysis Problem in International Relations Reconsidered." In *International relations theory today*, edited by Steve Smith and Ken Booth, 198–216. Pennsylvania: Pennsylvania State University Press,1995
- 12. Fried, Morton, Marvin Harris, and Robert Murphy, eds. War: The Anthropology of Armed Conflict and Aggression. Garden City, NY: Natural History Press, 1968
- 13. Gat, Azar. War in Human Civilization. New York: Oxford University Press, 2006.
- 14. Haas, Jonathan, ed. *The Anthropology of War*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1990
- 15. Keeley, Lawrence H. *War before Civilization: The Myth of the Peaceful Savage*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1996.
- 16. Kelly, Raymond C. Warless Societies and the Origin of War. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2000.
- 17. Keohane, Robert O. and Joseph S. Nye. *Power and Interdependence*, 3rd edition. New York: Longman, 2000.
- 18. Jervis, Robert. "Theories of War in an Era of Leading Power Peace', *American Political Science Review* 96, No.1 (2002):1-14.
- 19. Lake, David A. "Escape from the State of Nature: Authority and Hierarchy in World Politics." *International Security* 32, No. 1 (Summer 2007):47-79

- 20. LeVine, Robert A. "Anthropology and the Study of Conflict." In *The War System*, edited by Richard A. Falk and Samuel S. Kim. Boulder, Co.: Westview, 1980.
- 21. Lopez, Anthony C. Rose McDermott, and Michael Bang Petersen. "States in Mind: Evolution, Coalitional Psychology, and International Politics." *International Security* 36, No. 2 (Fall 2011): 48–83.
- 22. Malinowski, Bronislaw. "An Anthropological Analysis of War." In *War: Studies from Psychology, Sociology, Anthropology*, edited by Leon Bramson and George W. Goethals, 245-68. New York: Basic Books, 1968.
- 23. Maoz, Zeev. "Joining the Club of Nations: Political Development and International Conflicts, 1816-1976," *International Studies Quarterly* 33, (1989):199-231.
- 24. Molloy, Sean. "Realism: A Problematic Paradigm," *Security Dialogue* 34, No.1 (2003): 71-85.
- 25. Ray, James L. "Integrating Levels of Analysis in World Politics." *Journal of Theoretical Politics* 13, 4 (2001): 355-88.
- 26. Shackelford, Todd K. and Viviana A .Weekes-Shackelford, eds., *The Oxford Handbook of Evolutionary Perspectives on Violence, Homicide, and War*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2012.
- 27. Singer, David J. "Accounting for International War: The State of the Discipline." In *Classics of International Relations* (2nd edn), edited by Vasquez, 228-241. New Jersey: Prentice Hall, 1995.
- 28. Snyder, Jack "Anarchy and Culture: Insights from the Anthropology of War." *International Organization* 56, No. 1 (2002):7-45.
- 29. Thayer, Bradley A. *Darwin and International Relations: On the Evolutionary Origins of War and Ethnic Conflict.* Lexington. KY: The University Press of Kentucky, 2004.
- 30. Tilly, Charles. "War Making and State Making as Organized Crime." In *Bringing the State Back In*, edited by Theda Scocpol, P. Evans and D. Rueschemeyer. Cambridge, Mass: Cambridge University Press, 2002.
- 31. Tilly, Charles. "States and Nationalism in Europe 1492-1992." In *Perspectives on Nationalism and War*, edited by John L Comaroff and Paul C Stern, 187-204. Luxembourg: Gordon and Breach Publishers, 1995.
- 32. Vasquez, John A. The War Puzzle Revisited. Cambridge University Press, 2009.
- 33. Waltz, Kenneth. "The Emerging Structure of International Politics," *International Security* 18, No.2 (Spring 2007):44-79.
- 34. Wendt, Alexander. "The Agent-Structure Problem in International Relations Theory." International Organization 41, No. 3 (1987): 335-70. Wendt, Alexander. "Anarchy is What States Make of It: The Social Construction of World Politics", *International Organization* 46, No.2, (1992): 391-425.
- 35. Wrangham, Robert. "Why Apes and Humans Kill." In *Conflict*, edited by Martin Jones and A.C. Fabian, 43-62. New York: Cambridge University Press, 2006.

Unit II: International Conflicts

Essential Readings:

1. Brown, Michael E. Sean M. Lynn-Jones, and Steven E. Miller, eds. *Debating the Democratic Peace*. Cambridge, Mass.: MIT Press, 1996.

- 2. Couture, Jocelyne. "Nationalism and Global Democracy: Between Myth of Community and the Mirage of the Global Village." In *The Fate of the Nation State*, edited by Michel Seymour. Montreal: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2004
- 3. Levy, Jack S. and William R. Thompson. *Causes of War*. Sussex: Wiley-Blackwell, 2010. Chap. I & II
- 4. Owen, John M. "How Liberalism Produces Democratic Peace." *International Security*, 19, no.2 (Fall 1994): 87-125.
- 5. Rodrik, Dani. "Sense and Nonsense in the Globalization Debate," *Foreign Policy* 107 (1997): 19–36.
- 6. Valeriano, Brandon and John A. Vasquez, "Identifying and Classifying Complex Interstate Wars." *International Studies Quarterly* 54, (2010): 561-82.
- 7. Vasquez, John A. *The War Puzzle Revisited*. New York: Cambridge University Press, 2009. Chap. 2.
- 8. Vasquez, John A. and Brandon Valeriano, "Classification of Interstate Wars." *Journal of Politics* 72, 2 (2010): 292-309.

- 9. Art, Robert J. "To What Ends Military Power?" *International Security* 4, no. 4 (Spring 1980): 3-35
- 10. Bull, Hedley. *The Anarchical Society: A Study of Order in World Politics*. Basingstoke: Palgrave, 2002
- 11. Burke, Jason. *The 9/11 Wars*. New York: Allen Lane, 2011.
- 12. Comaroff, John L. and Paul C Stern. "New Perspectives on Nationalism and War." In *Perspectives on Nationalism and War*, edited by Comaroff and Stern, 1-14. London: Routledge, 1995
- 13. Gaddis, John L. The Cold War. London: Allen Lane, 2006
- 14. Glaser, Charles L. "Political Consequences of Military Strategy: Expanding and Refining the Spiral and Deterrence Models." *World Politics* 44, no.4 (July 1992): 497-538.
- 15. Glaser, Charles L. "The Security Dilemma Revisited." World Politics, 50, no.1 (1997): 171-201
- 16. Hobsbawm, Eric. "War and Peace in the 20th Century." *London Review of Books* 24, No. 4, (2002):16-18.
- 17. Herberg-Rothe, Andreas. *Clausewitz's Puzzle: The Political Theory of War.* Oxford, UK: Oxford University Press, 2007.
- 18. Holsti, Kalevi J. *The State, War, and the State of War*. New York: Cambridge University Press, 1996. Chap. 1-2.
- 19. Ikenberry, G. John. "The Myth of Post-Cold War Chaos." *Foreign Affairs* 75, no. 3 (1996): 79-91
- 20. James, Patrick. "Structural Realism and the Causes of War." *Mershon International Studies Review* 39 (1995): 181-208.
- 21. Jervis, Robert. "Deterrence, the Spiral Model, and Intentions of the Adversary." In *Perception and Misperception in International Politics*, edited by Robert Jervis. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1976. Chap. 3.
- 22. Jervis, Robert. "Cooperation Under the Security Dilemma." *World Politics* 30, no. 2 (January 1978): 167-213

- 23. Kelly, Raymond C. Warless Societies and the Origin of War. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2000.
- 24. Kydd, Andrew. "Sheep in Sheep's Clothing: Why Security Seekers Do Not Fight Each Other." *Security Studies* 7, no.1 (Autumn 1997): 114-54
- 25. Levy, Jack S. War in the Modern Great Power System, 1495-1975. Lexington: University Press of Kentucky, 1983. Chap. 3-4
- 26. Makinda, Samuel M. "Global Governance and Terrorism," *Global Change* 15, No.1 (2003):43-58.
- 27. Malinowski, Bronislaw. "An Anthropological Analysis of War." *American Journal of Sociology* 46 (1941): 521-50.
- 28. Mearshimer, John. The Tragedy of Great Power Politics. New York: Norton, 2001
- 29. Montgomery, Braden E. "Breaking Out of the Security Dilemma: Realism, Reassurance, and the Problem of Uncertainty." *International Security*, 31, no.2 (Fall 2006), 7-41.
- 30. Nye, Joseph S. *Understanding International Conflict: An Introduction to Theory and History.* New York: Longman, 2003
- 31. Reiter, Dan. "Exploding the Powder Keg Myth: Preemptive Wars Almost Never Happen." *International Security* 20, no. 2 (Fall 1995): 5-34
- 32. Rosecrance, Richard. *The Rise of the Trading State: Commerce and Conquest in The Modern World*, New York: Basic Books. 1986
- 33. Russet, Bruce and John R. Oneal. *Triangulating Peace: Democracy, Interdependence, and International Organisation*, New York: Norton, 2001
- 34. Scocpol, Theda et.al eds. *Bringing The State Back In*. Cambridge, Mass.: Cambridge University Press, 2002
- 35. Schelling, Thomas. "The Diplomacy of Violence." In *Arms and Influence*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1966.
- 36. Schelling, Thomas C. "The Reciprocal Fear of Surprise Attack." In *Strategy of Conflict*. Schelling, Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1960. Chap. 9.
- 37. Singer, David and Melvin Small. *The Wages of War, 1816-1965*. New York: Wiley, 1965. Chap. 1-2.
- 38. Suganami, Hidemi. "Explaining War: Some Critical Observations." *International Relations* 16, no. 3 (Dec 2002): 307-326.
- 39. Waltz, Kenneth. Theory of International Politics, Menbo Park: Addison Wesley, 1979
- 40. Waltz, Kenneth N. "The Origins of War in Neorealist Theory." *The Journal of Interdisciplinary History* 18, no. 4 (1988): 615-28
- 41. Wright, Quincy. A Study of War, 2nd ed. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1965.

Unit III: Intra-State Conflicts

- 1. Bates, Robert H. (October 1999) 'Ethnicity, Capital Formation, and Conflict,' *Centre for International Development (CID) Working Paper* No. 27, Harvard University
- 2. Creveld, Martin V. The Transformation of War. New York: Free Press. 1991
- 3. Hironaka, Ann. Never Ending Wars: The International Community, Weak States and the Perpetuation of Civil War. Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 2005.

- 4. Kaldor, Mary. New and Old Wars: Organized Violence in a Global Era. Cambridge: Polity Press. 2012
- 5. King, Richard. "The Association of 'Religion' with Violence: Reflections On A Modern Trope." In *Religion and Violence in South Asia: Theory and Practice*, edited by John R Hinnels and Richard King, 226-257. London: Routledge, 2007
- 6. Rapoport, David C. "The Four Waves of Modern Terrorism," in *Terrorism: Critical Concepts in Political Science*, (Vol. IV), 3-30. London and New York, Routledge, 2006
- 7. Tilly, Charles. *The Politics of Collective Violence*. Cambridge, Mass.: Cambridge University Press, 2003

- 8. Ben-Ami, Shlomo, Yoav Peled, Alberto Spektorowski, *Ethnic Challenges to the Modern Nation State*. Lond: Macmillan Press Limited, 2000
- 9. Berdal, Mats. "How "New" Are "New Wars"? Global Economic Change and the Study of Civil War." *Global Governance* 9, no. 4 (2003): 477-502.
- 10. Duffield, Mark. *Global Governance and the New Wars: The Merging of Development and Security*. London: Zed Books, 2001
- 11. Evera, Stephen V. "Hypotheses on Nationalism and War." *International Security* 18, no.4 (1994): 5-39.
- 12. Fukuyama, Francis . "The End of History?" The National Interest, 1989
- 13. Hegre, Håvard. "The Duration and Termination of Civil War." *Journal of Peace Research* 41, no. 3 (2004): 243-52.
- 14. Huntington, Samuel P. "The Clash of Civilizations?" Foreign Affairs 72, no. 3 (1993):22-49.
- 15. Kalyvas, Stathis N. ""New" and "Old" Civil Wars: A Valid Distinction?" *World Politics* 54, no. 1 (2001): 99-118.
- 16. Kaplan, Robert D. "The Coming Anarchy." Atlantic Monthly, February 1994.
- 17. Laqueur, Walter. "The Sociology of Terrorism", in *The Age of Terrorism*, Laqueur, Boston: Little, Brown and Company, 1987.
- 18. Newman, Edward. "The 'New Wars' Debate: A Historical Perspective Is Needed." *Security Dialogue* 35, no. 2 (2004): 173-89.
- 19. Pape, Robert A. The Strategic Logic of Suicide Terrorism, *American Political Science Review* 97, no.3 (2003): 323-361
- 20. Schäfer, Heinrich. "The Janus Face of Religion: On the Religious Factor in "New Wars"." *Numen* 51, no. 4 (2004): 407-31.
- 21. Walker, William. "Weapons of Mass Destruction and International Order." *Adelphi Paper* 370, London: IISS, 2004.

PAPER 102: STATE, CITIZENSHIP AND GOVERNANCE

The paper intends to equip the students with key concepts and theories drawn from political science and sociology which are crucial to the comprehension and analysis of social and political conflicts. The paper provides the background knowledge necessary to create an ongoing stream of new citizens participating and engaging with the creation of a civilized society. The nation-states were never homogenous and are increasingly diverse and dynamic in all these aspects of culture, so how can they best make the transition from domination to inclusion. The section on "Multiculturalism and Citizenship" encompasses various legal and theoretical strategies of conceptualizing, managing, and living in a society that includes citizens of multiple racial and ethnic backgrounds, cultural practices, religious faiths, and histories of lingering conflicts and oppression. The course equips the students to critically think how is it possible for diverse people to assimilate to a common form of identity, or is such a goal even desirable? The rationale of the course is to develop student's ability to critically engage with the intersections between state, governance and development.

Unit I: Theories of State and Civil Society

- 1. Theories of State Formation: Contract Theory, Liberal Theory, Marxian Theory
- 2. Civil Society and State: Hegel, Tocqueville, Gramsci
- 3. Civil vs Political Society

Unit II: The Citizenship Debate

- 1. Evolution of Citizenship
- 2. Differentiated and Undifferentiated Citizenship
- 3. Multicultural Citizenship

Unit III: Governance

- 1. Democratic and Good Governance
- 2. Decentralisation and Local Governance
- 3. Development, Economic Reforms and Governance

Unit I: Theories of State and Civil Society

Essential Readings:

- 1. Held, David, *Political Theory and the Modern State*, (Cambridge: Polity Press. 1989).
- 2. McLennan, Gregor, David Held et al (ed.), *The Idea of the Modern State*, Milton Keynes, (Open University Press, 1984).
- 3. C. L. Wayper, *Political Thought*, (The English Universities Press, 1967).
- 4. George H. Smith," The Theory of the State", *Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society*, Vol. 34, No. 148 (Jul., 1895). (https://www.jstor.org/stable/983255).
- 5. Robert M. Hutchins," The Theory of the State: Edmund Burke", *The Review of Politics*, Vol. 5, No. 2 (Apr., 1943).
- 6. Vincent A, *Theories of the State*, (Basil Blackwell, Oxford Press 1987).
- 7. Chandoke Neera, *State and Civil Society: Explorations in Political Theory*, (Sage Publications, 1995).
- 8. Elliot Carolyn M, Civil Society and Democracy, (Oxford University Press, 2003).
- 9. Kaviraj Sudipto and Sunil Khilnani, *Civil Society: History and Possibilities*, (Cambridge University Press, 2001).

Unit II: The Citizenship Debate

Essential Readings:

- 1. Marshall T. H, *Citizenship, Social Class and Other Essays*, (Cambridge University Press, 1950).
- 2. Brubaker Roger, *Citizenship and Nationhood in France and Germany*, (Harvard University Press, 1992).
- 3. Iris Marion Young, Polity and Group Difference: A Critique of the Ideal of Universal Citizenship, *Ethics*, Vol. 99, No. 2 (Jan., 1989) 250-274. http://www.jstor.org/stable/2381434
- 4. Kymlicka Will, *Multiculturalism Citizenship: A Liberal Theory of Minority Rights*, (Clarendon Press, 1995).
- 5. Kymlicka Will, *Multiculturalism: Success, Failure and the Future,* (Migration Policy Institute, 2012).
- 6. Bhikhu Parekh, *Rethinking Multiculturalism: Cultural Diversity and Political Theory;* (Macmillan Press, London, 2000).
- 7. Turner Bryan S, Citizenship and Social Theory, (Sage Publications, 1993).
- 8. Barbalet JM, Citizenship: *Rights, Struggle, and Class inequality*, (Open University Press, 1988).
- 9. Kathleen Knight Abowitz and Jason Harnish, "Contemporary Discourses of Citizenship", *Review of Educational Research*, Vol. 76, No. 4 (Winter, 2006), pp. 653-690. (https://www.jstor.org/stable/4124417).

Unit III: Governance

- 1. Betteille Andre, *Antimonies of Society: Essays on Ideologies and Institutions*, (Oxford University Press, 2000).
- 2. Bruce Curtis, "Foucault on Governmentality and Population: The Impossible Discovery", *The Canadian Journal of Sociology* / Cahiers canadiens de sociologie, Vol. 27, No. 4(Autumn, 2002), pp. 505-533.(https://www.jstor.org/stable/3341588).
- 3. Stoker, Gerry, Governance as Theory: Five Propositions. *International Social Science Journal*, Vol.50, Issue.155, (1998) 17-28.
- 4. Weiss, Thomas G, (2000) Governance, Good Governance and Global Governance: Conceptual and Actual Challenges, *Third World Quarterly*, Vol. 21, No. 5, 795–814.
- 5. Jenkins, Rob, *Mistaking Governance for Politics Foreign Aid, Democracy and the Construction of Civil Society*, in Sudipta Kaviraj and Sunil Khilnani (eds.), *Civil Society: History and Possibilities* (Cambridge University Press, 2001), 250-268.
- 6. Fidelx Pius Kulipossa, "Decentralisation and Democracy in Developing Countries: An Overview", *Development in Practice*, Vol. 14, No. 6 (Nov., 2004), pp. 768-779. (https://www.jstor.org/stable/4030022).
- 7. Arup Kumar Sen, "Politics of Governance", *Economic and Political Weekly*, Vol. 44, Issue No. 23, (Jun, 2009).

- 1. W. H. Manwaring, "Organic Theory of the State", *The Scientific Monthly*, Vol. 47, No. 1 (Jul., 1938). (https://www.jstor.org/stable/16808).
- 2. Claus Offe and Volker Ronge, "Theses on the Theory of the State," *New German Critique*, No. 6 (Autumn, 1975). (https://www.jstor.org/stable/487658).
- 3. William T. Bluhm,"The Place of the "Polity" in Aristotle's Theory of the Ideal State",
- 4. *The Journal of Politics*, Vol. 24, No. 4 (Nov., 1962), pp. 743-753 (https://www.jstor.org/stable/2128046).
- 5. Benoy Kumar Sarkar, "The Hindu Theory of the State," *Political Science Quarterly*, Vol. 36, No. 1 (Mar., 1921), pp. 79-90, (https://www.jstor.org/stable/2142662).
- 6. W. W. Willoughby, "The Prussian Theory of the State", *The American Journal of International Law*, Vol. 12, No. 2 (Apr., 1918), pp. 251-265 (https://www.jstor.org/stable/2188142).
- 7. Joshua Cohen," Structure, Choice, and Legitimacy: Locke's Theory of the State," *Philosophy & Public Affairs*, Vol. 15, No. 4 (Autumn, 1986), pp. 301-324 (https://www.jstor.org/stable/2265251).
- 8. Michael Mastanduno, David A. Lake and G. John Ikenberry, "Toward a Realist Theory of State Action", *International Studies Quarterly*, Vol. 33, No. 4 (Dec., 1989), pp. 457-474 (https://www.jstor.org/stable/2600522).
- 9. Richard J. Medalie, "The Communist Theory of State," *The American Slavic and East European Review*, Vol. 18, No. 4 (Dec., 1959), pp. 510-525(https://www.jstor.org/stable/3000809).

- 10. Pamela A. Mason, "The Communion of Citizens: Calvinist Themes in Rousseau's Theory of the State", *Polity*, Vol. 26, No. 1 (Autumn, 1993), pp. 25-49 (https://www.jstor.org/stable/3234994).
- 11. Hans-Werner Sinn, "A Theory of the Welfare State", *The Scandinavian Journal of Economics*, Vol. 97, No. 4, The Future of the Welfare State (Dec., 1995), pp. 495-526 (https://www.jstor.org/stable/3440540).
- 12. Martin Shaw, "The State of Globalization: Towards a Theory of State Transformation", *Review of International Political Economy*, Vol. 4, No. 3, (Autumn, 1997), pp. 497-513. (https://www.jstor.org/stable/4177236).
- 13. Robert Solo, "The Need for a Theory of the State", *Journal of Economic Issues*, Vol. 11, No. 2 (Jun., 1977), pp. 379-385: Taylor & Francis, Ltd.(https://www.jstor.org/stable/4224602).
- 14. Kiranjit Kaur, "Kautilya: Saptanga Theory Of State," *The Indian Journal of Political Science*, Vol. 71, No. 1 (Jan. Mar., 2010), pp. 59-68 (https://www.jstor.org/stable/42748368).
- 15. Yasuzo Horie, Confucian Concept Of State In Tokugawa Japan," *Kyoto University Economic Review*, Vol. 32, No. 2 (73) (October 1962), Pp. 26-38 (https://www.jstor.org/stable/43217100).
- 16. Angus Stewart, "Two Conceptions of Citizenship", *The British Journal of Sociology*, Vol. 46, No. 1 (Mar., 1995), pp. 63-78 (https://www.jstor.org/stable/591623).
- 17. Neera Chandhoke, "Civil Society", *Development in Practice*, Vol. 17, No. 4/5 (Aug., 2007), pp. 607-614. (https://www.jstor.org/stable/25548259).
- 18. Tania Murray Li, "Governmentality," *Anthropologica*, Vol. 49, No. 2 (2007), pp. 275-281(https://www.jstor.org/stable/25605363).
- 19. Ashutosh Varshney, *India's Improbable Democracy Battles Half Won*, (Penguin Books India 2013).
- 20. Amir Ali, "Case for Multiculturalism in India", *Economic and Political Weekly*, Vol. 35, Issue No. 28-29 (July, 2000)
- 21. Sanjeev Kumar H M, "The Post-September 11 Crisis in International Relations and the State of Multicultural Societies", *Economic and Political Weekly*, Vol. 44, Issue No. 03, (January, 2009).
- 22. Amir Ali, "UK Chicken Tikka Multiculturalism," *Economic and Political Weekly*, Vol. 36, Issue No. 30,28 (July, 2001).
- 23. Rajeev Bhargava, Amiya Kumar Bagchi and R Sudarshan (ed.), *Multiculturalism, Liberalism and Democracy*, (Oxford University Press, 1999).

PAPER 104: MULTILATERAL INSTITUTIONS AND CONFLICT RESOLUTION

This paper focuses on conflict resolution as an evolving field of study, especially in the context of contemporary conflicts. The prime focus is on understanding violent conflicts and analyzing different methods and approaches to conflict resolution. Within the framework of multilateral institutions and actors, the paper would examine the role of international, regional and local actors, regional diplomacy, nongovernmental organizations and humanitarian organizations in conflict resolution.

Unit I: Introduction to Conflict Resolution

- 1. Concepts and Theories
- 2. Methods and Approaches
- 3. The UN's Instruments for Peace and Security

Unit II: Multilateral Actors

- 1. UN: History, Role and Mechanisms
- 2. Regional, Collective Security Organizations and IGOs in CR
- 3. Multilateral Organizations in Conflict Prevention and Mediation

Unit III: Peacekeeping

- 1. Developments in UN Peacekeeping
- 2. Peace Operations: Challenges and Responses
- 3. India's Peacekeeping Engagement

Unit I: Introduction to Conflict Resolution

Essential Readings:

- 1. Coomaraswamy, Radhika. *Preventing Conflict, Transforming Justice and Securing the Peace: A Global Study on the Implementation of United Nations Security Council resolution 1325* (AGS Custom Graphics, an RR Donnelly Company, 2015, chap. 6, 8 and 10, https://reliefweb.int/sites/reliefweb.int/files/resources/UNW-GLOBAL-STUDY-1325-2015.pdf.
- 2. Crocker, Chester. *Turbulent Peace: The Challenges of Managing International Conflicts*. Washington D.C: United States Institute for Peace, 2002.
- 3. Ghali, Boutros Boutros. 'An Agenda for Peace' and his 'Supplement to Agenda for Peace (1992), http://www.un-documents.net/a47-277.htm
- 4. Hansen, Toran. "Critical Conflict Resolution Theory and Practice," *Conflict Resolution Quarterly* 25, no. 4 (Summer 2008): 403-427.
- 5. Ramsbotham, Oliver Tom Woodhouse and Hugh Miall. *Contemporary Conflict Resolution*. 4th edition, Cambridge: Polity Press, 2016, chap. Introduction to Conflict Resolution: Concept and Definitions.
- 6. Rexford, James E. *Conflict and Conflict Resolution: Theory and Practice and the Army in the 21st Century.* Kansas: School of Advanced Military Studies United States Army Command and General Staff College, 2007, 13-55.

Suggested Readings:

- 7. Kriesberg, Louis. "The Evolution of Conflict Resolution." in *Handbook of Conflict Resolution*, eds. Jacob Bercovitch, Victor Kremenyuk, and I. William Zartman, London: Sage Publications, 2009.
- 8. Miall, Hugh. *Contemporary Conflict Resolution*. Oxford: Polity Press and Blackwell Publishing Ltd., 2005, chap I and II.
- 9. Woodhouse, Tom and Oliver Ramsbotham, eds. *Peacekeeping and Conflict Resolution*. London: Frank Cass, 2000.

Unit II: Multilateral Actors

- 1. Aleksovski, Stefan. Oliver Bakreski and M.A. Biljana Avramovska, "Collective Security The Role of International Organizations Implications in International Security Order," *Mediterranean Journal of Social Sciences* 5 no. 27 (December 2014): 274-282.
- 2. Boehmer, Charles, Erik Gartzke, and Timothy Nordstrom. "Do Intergovernmental Organizations Promote Peace?." *Project Muse* (2004), http://pages.ucsd.edu/~egartzke/publications/57.1boehmer.pdf.
- 3. Boulden, Jane ed. *Dealing With Conflict in Africa: The United Nations and Regional Organizations*. New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2003.
- 4. Ebegbulem, Joseph C. "The Failure of Collective Security in the Post World Wars I and II International System," *Transcience* 2, no.2 (2011): 23-29.

- 5. Gowan, Richard. *Diplomacy in Action: Expanding the UN Security Council's Role in Crisis and Conflict Prevention*. Centre on International Cooperation, May 2017. https://cic.nyu.edu/sites/default/files/gowan security council final.pdf.
- 6. Hampson, Fen Osler. "The Role of the United Nations in Conflict Resolution and Peacekeeping," http://www.e-cultura.sapo.pt/ieei_pdf/81/Fen_Osler_Hampson_The_Role_of_the_United Nations.
- 7. Jetley, Rajshree. "Conflict Management Strategies in ASEAN: Perspectives for SAARC," *The Pacific Review* 16, no.1 (2003): 53-76.
- 8. Karns, Margaret P. and Karen A. Mingst. *International Organizations, The Politics and Processes of Global Governance*. Delhi: Viva Books, 2005.
- 9. Lindley, Dan. "Collective Security Organizations and Internal Conflict." in *The International Dimensions of Internal Conflict*, ed. Michael E. Brown, Cambridge: The MIT Press, 1996, 537-568.
- 10. Peck, Connie. "The Role of Regional Organizations in Preventing and Resolving Conflicts," in *Managing Global Chaos: Sources of and Responses to International Conflicts*. ed. Chester Crocker, Washington D.C.: United States Institute for Peace, 1996.
- 11. Willets, Peter, ed. *The Conscience of the World: The Influence of Non-Governmental Organisations in the UN System.* Washington D.C.: Brookings Institution, 1996.

- 12. Coleman, Katharina P. *International Organizations and Peace Enforcement: The Politics of International Legitimacy*. New York: Cambridge University Press, 2007, 19-72.
- 13. Garies, Sven Bernhard and Johannes Varwick. *The United Nations: An Introduction*. New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2005.
- 14. Mikulaschek, Christoph. *The United Nations Security Council and the Responsibility to Protect: Policy, Process, and Practice*. Report from the 39th International Peace Institute Vienna Seminar on Peacemaking and Peacekeeping, 2010.
- 15. Oudraat, Chantal de Jonge. "The United Nations and Internal Conflict." in *The International Dimensions of Internal Conflict*, ed. Michael E. Brown, Cambridge: The MIT Press, 1996, 489-535.
- 16. World Bank. *A Framework for World Bank Involvement in Post-Conflict Reconstruction*. Washington D.C.: World Bank 1997.

Unit III: Peacekeeping

- 1. Brahimi, Lakhdar. *Report of the Panel on United Nations Peace Operations*. New York, United Nations, 2000, http://www.un.org/en/events/pastevents/brahimi_report.shtml.
- 2. DPKO. *United Nations Peacekeeping Operations Principles and Guidelines United Nations*. New York: Department of Peacekeeping Operations, Department of Field Support, 2008.
- 3. Indian Army Doctrine for Peacekeeping Operations. Shimla: HQ ARTRAC, 2007.
- 4. Jones Bruce and Feryal Cherif. Evolving Models of Peacekeeping Policy Implications & Responses. (UN: Peacekeeping, Centre on International Cooperation),

- http://www.operationspaix.net/DATA/DOCUMENT/5880~v~Evolving Models of Peacekee ping Policy Implications and Responses.pdf.
- 5. Mohan, Garima. "Modernizing India's Approach to Peacekeeping: The Case of South Sudan. *Carnegie India* (October 3, 2016).
- 6. Nambiar, S. For the Honour of India: A History of Indian Peacekeeping. New Delhi: USI, CAFHR, 2009.
- 7. Neill, John Terrence O. and Nicholas Rees. *United Nations Peacekeeping in the Post-Cold-War Era*. London: Routledge, 2005.
- 8. Whitman, Jim, ed. Peacekeeping and the UN Agencies. London: Frank Cass Publishers, 1999.

- 9. Beri, Ruchita and Arpita Anant. *United Nations Security Council Reform Perspectives and Prospects*. New Delhi: Institute for Defence Studies and Analyses, 2014, 54-60, https://idsa.in/system/files/monograph/monograph38.pdf.
- 10. Rudderham, M. A. "Canada and United Nations Peace Operations: Challenges, Opportunities, and Canada's Response." *International Journal* 63, no. 2 (Spring, 2008): 359-384.
- 11. United Nations. *The Blue Helmets: A Review of UN Peacekeeping*. New York: UN Department of Public Information, 1990.

PAPER 118: SKILLS FOR CONFLICT TRANSFORMATION

The present paper initiates students into the field of conflict transformation by focusing on skills for responding to community, group and inter-personal conflicts at the middle and grassroots levels with the aim of transforming relationships. This will be imparted by utilizing role plays and other experiential and reflective exercises and activities.

Unit I: Introduction to Conflict Transformation

- 1. Concepts, Definitions and Origin of the field
- 2. Lenses
- 3. Actors and Approaches

Unit II: Transformational Skills – I

- 1. Active Listening
- 2. Communication
- 3. Dialogue

Unit III: Transformational Skills - II

- 1. Mediation
- 2. Negotiation
- 3. Facilitation

Unit I: Introduction to Conflict Transformation

Essential Readings:

- 1. Boates, Johannes. "Conflict Transformation: A Debate Over Semantics Or A Crucial Shift in the Theory and Practice of Peace and Conflict Studies?." *International Journal of Peace Studies* 8, no. 2 (Autumn/Winter 2003): 1-27 . https://www.jstor.org/stable/41852899.
- 2. Fisher, Simon et al. *Working with Conflict: Skills & Strategies for Action*. New York: Zed Books and Responding to Conflict, 2000. [Understanding Conflict: 3-14]
- 3. Galtung, Johan. Conflict Transformation by Peaceful Means The Transcend Method [Participants' Manual/Trainers' Manual]. United Nations Disaster Management Training Programme, 2000. https://www.transcend.org/pctrcluj2004/TRANSCEND_manual.pdf. [Violence Theory, Module V, Units 21-25, Direct, Structural and Cultural Violence: 2-9]
- 4. Kraybill, R. S. et al. *Peace Skills: Manual for Community Mediators*. San Francisco, California: Jossey-Bass Publishers, 2001. [Assumptions about Conflict: 3-4; Conflict Transformation: 4-6; The Role of Peacebuilders: 6-8; Understanding Conflict and the Role of Mediation: 12-16]
- 5. Lederach, John Paul. *The Little Book of Conflict Transformation*. Intercourse, PA: Good Books, 2003. [Conflict Transformation?: 3-6; The Lenses of Conflict Transformation: 7-13; Defining Conflict Transformation: 14-22; Conflict and Change: 23-27]
- 6. Lederach, John Paul. *Building Peace: Sustainable Reconciliation in Divided Societies.* Washington DC: United States Institute of Peace Press, 1997. [Structure: 37-55; Process: 56-67]
- 7. Miall, Hugh, Oliver Ramsbotham and Tom Woodhouse. *Contemporary Conflict Resolution*. Cambridge, UK: Polity Press, 2005. http://www.polity.co.uk/ccr/contents/. [Terminology: 22-25; Conflict Types: 35-40]
- 8. Tidwell, Alan C. *Conflict Resolved: A Critical Assessment of Conflict Resolution*. London and New York: Pinter, 1998. [History of Conflict Resolution: 8-17]

- 9. Pant, Daya and Sushma Gulati. *Ways to Peace: A Resource Book for Teachers*. New Delhi: NCERT, April 2010, first edition. www.ncert.nic.in/departments/nie/depfe/publications/WaystoPeace.pdf. [Understanding and Dealing with Conflicts: 31-68]
- 10. Kriesberg, Louis. "The Development of the Conflict Resolution Field." In *Peacemaking in International Conflict: Methods and Techniques*, eds. I. William Zartman and J. Lewis Rasmussen, 51-77. Washington DC: United States Institute of Peace Press, 1997. https://www.beyondintractability.org/artsum/kriesberg-thedevelopment.
- 11. Maiese, Michelle. "Levels of Action." *Beyond Intractability*, eds. Guy Burgess and Heidi Burgess. University of Colorado, Boulder: Conflict Information Consortium, July 2003. http://www.beyondintractability.org/essay/hierarchical-intervention-levels.
- 12. Spangler, Brad. "Settlement, Resolution, Management, and Transformation: An Explanation of Terms." *Beyond Intractability*, eds. Guy Burgess and Heidi Burgess. University of Colorado, Boulder: Conflict Information Consortium, September 2003. http://www.beyondintractability.org/essay/meaning-resolution.

Unit II: Transformational Skills – I

Essential Readings:

- 1. Kraybill, R. S. et al. *Peace Skills: Manual for Community Mediators*. San Francisco, California: Jossey-Bass Publishers, 2001. [Listening Skills: 87-93]
- 2. Pruitt, Bettye and Philip Thomas. *Democratic Dialogue A Handbook for Practitioners*. Washington, D.C., Stockhom and New York: GS/OAS, International IDEA and UNDP, 2007. https://www.idea.int/sites/default/files/publications/democratic-dialogue-a-handbook-for-practitioners.pdf
- 3. Reychler, L. "Dialogue and Listening Listening." In *Peacebuilding: A Field Guide*, eds. L. Reychler and T. Paffenholz, 453-458. Boulder, London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2001.
- 4. Schirch, Lisa. *The Little Book of Dialogue for Difficult Subjects*. Intercourse, PA: Good Books, 2007. [Defining Dialogue: 5-12; How does Dialogue Work?: 13-22; When is Dialogue Useful?: 23-29; Organizing a Dialogue Process: 30-35; Designing a Dialogue Process: 36-57]
- 5. Tidwell, Alan C. *Conflict Resolved: A Critical Assessment of Conflict Resolution*. London and New York: Pinter, 1998. [Communication and Conflict Resolution: 86-106]

Suggested Readings:

- 6. Bohm, David. *On Dialogue*. London and New York: Routledge, 2004, 2nd edition. [On Communication: 1-5; On Dialogue: 6-54)
- 7. Burgess, Heidi. "Active Listening." February 2013. https://www.beyondintractability.org/coreknowledge/active-listening.
- 8. Schultz, Norman. "Effective Conflict Communication Skills." Updated by Heidi Burgess. February 2013. https://www.beyondintractability.org/coreknowledge/communication-skills.

Unit III: Transformational Skills - II

- 1. Docherty, Jayne Seminare. *The Little Book of Strategic Negotiation: Negotiating During Turbulent Times.* Intercourse, PA: Good Books, 2005. [Negotiation Occurs in a Negotiated Context: 18-22]
- 2. Kelsey, D. and P. Plumb. *Great Meetings! How to Facilitate Like a Pro.* Portland, Maine: Handson Park Press, 2001. [Facilitation: What's it all about?: 7-16]
- 3. Kraybill, Ron and Evelyn Wright. *The Little Book of Cool Tools for Hot Topics: Group Tools to Facilitate Meetings When Things Are Hot.* Intercourse, PA: Good Books, 2006. [Basic Tools: 7-25; Tools for Dialogue: 49-77]
- 4. Kraybill, R. S. et al. *Peace Skills: Manual for Community Mediators*. San Francisco, California: Jossey-Bass Publishers, 2001. [Approaches to Addressing Conflict: 16-20; Stages of Mediation: 28-30; Before Mediation Laying the Foundation: 32-37]

- 5. Paffenholz, Thania. "Selecting Approaches to Mediation Western Approaches to Negotiation and Mediation: An Overview." In *Peacebuilding: A Field Guide*, eds. L. Reychler and T. Paffenholz, 75-81. Boulder, London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2001.
- 6. Reyntjens, Filip and Stef Vandeginste. "Selecting Approaches to Mediation Traditional Approaches to Negotiation and Mediation: Examples from Africa Burundi, Rwanda, and Congo." In *Peacebuilding: A Field Guide*, eds. L. Reychler and T. Paffenholz, 128-137. Boulder, London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2001.
- 7. Schirch, Lisa. *The Little Book of Dialogue for Difficult Subjects*. Intercourse, PA: Good Books, 2007. [Facilitating a Dialogue: 58-64]
- 8. Ury, William and Roger Fisher w/ Bruce Patton (ed.). *Getting to Yes: Negotiating Agreement Without Giving In.* New York, N.Y.: Random House Business Books, 1991, 2nd edition. https://www.pwsausa.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/02/Module-4-attachment-Getting-to-Yes.pdf. (Gist of book: 1-11)

- 9. Fisher, Ronald J. "Methods of Third Party Intervention." In *Advancing Conflict Transformation: The Berghof Handbook II*, eds. B. Austin, M. Fischer and H. J. Giessmann, 157-182. Opladen/Framington Hills: Barbara Budrich Publishers, 2011. https://www.berghof-foundation.org/fileadmin/redaktion/Publications/Handbook/Articles/fisher handbook/II.pdf.
- 10. Kellet, Peter M. Conflict Dialogue: Working With Layers of Meaning for Productive Relationships. Thousand Oaks, London and New Delhi: Sage Publications, 2007. [Chapters 2 and 3: 41-83]
- 11. Kraybill, Ron. "Facilitation Skills for Interpersonal Transformation." *Berghof Handbook for Conflict Transformation*, 1-17. Berghof Research Center for Constructive Conflict Management, August 2004, edited version (first launch July 2000). https://www.berghof-foundation.org/fileadmin/redaktion/Publications/Handbook/Articles/kraybill-handbook.pdf.
- 12. Moore, Christopher. "Summary of, The Mediation Process: Practical Strategies for Resolving Conflict." San Francisco: Jossey-Bass Publishers, 2004. https://www.beyondintractability.org/bksum/moore-mediation.
- 13. Spangler, Brad. "Facilitation." *Beyond Intractability*, eds. Guy Burgess and Heidi Burgess. University of Colorado, Boulder: Conflict Information Consortium, July 2003. http://www.beyondintractability.org/essay/facilitation.
- 14. Ury, William and Roger Fisher w/ Bruce Patton (ed.). *Getting to Yes: Negotiating Agreement Without Giving In*. New York, N.Y.: Random House Business Books, 1991, 2nd edition. https://www.fd.unl.pt/docentes_docs/ma/AGON_MA_25849.pdf. (Whole book in PDF version: 6-90)

CBCS PAPER - 1: CONFLICT ANALYSIS

Armed conflicts and violence are among the most prominent features of world politics. Vast numbers of people have been killed and wounded, economies have been ruined and societies dislocated, and many have been forced to become refugees because of wars, repression, genocide, insurgencies, terrorism and armed revolutions. Although the international community has attempted to address contemporary conflicts with a combination of military, humanitarian, political, economic, and development-related measures, the record of conflict management is at best mixed. Violent conflicts continue to threaten the lives, livelihood, and future of the world. This underlines the need to better understand the nature of contemporary conflict, and to ground this understanding in empirical research and theoretical explanations.

The Course in Conflict Analysis locates international and internal conflicts in a historical and contemporary setting. It introduces the theories for analysing contemporary conflicts as well as the major debates in the field, and provides the students the tools to draw connections between theory and practice. The course aims to meet a growing need for trained personnel in this increasingly important professional field.

Unit I: Theories and Approaches

- 1. Key Concepts
- 2. Theories of Conflict, Peace and World Order
- 3. Levels of Analysis

Unit II: International Conflicts

- 1. War in the International System: Typology, Material and Ideological Roots
- 2. Sources of Inter-State Conflict
- 3. Nuclear Proliferation and Arms Race

Unit III: Intra-State Conflicts

- 1. Civil Wars, Weak States and the Global System
- 2. Ethnic and Identity Conflicts
- 3. 'New Wars': Terrorism, Environment and Resource Conflicts

Unit I: Theories and Approaches

Essential Readings:

- 1. Brown, Michael E, Owen R. Cote, Sean M. Lynn-Jones & Steven E. Miller, eds. *Theories of War and Peace. An International Security Reader*. Cambridge, MA: MIT Press, 1998.
- 2. Galtung, Johan. "Violence, Peace and Peace Research." *Journal of Peace Research* 6, No.3, (1969):167-191.
- 3. Gat, Azar, "So Why Do People Fight? Evolutionary Theory and the Causes of War." *European Journal of International Relations* 15, No. 4 (2009): 571-99.
- 4. Jervis, Robert. *Perception and Misperception in International Politics*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1976. Chap. 1
- 5. Killingsworth, Matt, Matthew Sussex, and Jan Pakulski, eds. *Violence and the State*. Manchester University Press, 2016. Introduction & Chap. 6.
- 6. Mead, Margaret. "Warfare is only an Invention and not a Biological Necessity." In *Classics of International Relations*, (2nd edn.), edited by John Vasquez, 216-220. New Jersey: Prentice Hall, 1995.
- 7. Ray, James L. "Integrating Levels of Analysis in World Politics." *Journal of Theoretical Politics* 13, No. 4 (2001): 355-88.
- 8. Singer, David J. "The Level-of-Analysis Problem in International Politics." *World Politics* 14, No. 1 (1961): 77-92.
- 9. Waltz, Kenneth N. *Man, the State, and War*. New York: Columbia University Press, 1959. Chap. 1.

- 10. Bobbit, Philip. *The Shield of Achilles: War, Peace and the Course of History*. New York: Knopf, 2002
- 11. Buzan, Barry. "The Level of Analysis Problem in International Relations Reconsidered." In *International relations theory today*, edited by Steve Smith and Ken Booth, 198–216. Pennsylvania: Pennsylvania State University Press,1995
- 12. Fried, Morton, Marvin Harris, and Robert Murphy, eds. *War: The Anthropology of Armed Conflict and Aggression*. Garden City, NY: Natural History Press, 1968
- 13. Gat, Azar. War in Human Civilization. New York: Oxford University Press, 2006.
- 14. Haas, Jonathan, ed. *The Anthropology of War*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1990
- 15. Keeley, Lawrence H. *War before Civilization: The Myth of the Peaceful Savage*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1996.
- 16. Kelly, Raymond C. Warless Societies and the Origin of War. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2000.
- 17. Keohane, Robert O. and Joseph S. Nye. *Power and Interdependence*, 3rd edition. New York: Longman, 2000.
- 18. Jervis, Robert. "Theories of War in an Era of Leading Power Peace", *American Political Science Review* 96, No.1 (2002):1-14.

- 19. Lake, David A. "Escape from the State of Nature: Authority and Hierarchy in World Politics." *International Security* 32, No. 1 (Summer 2007):47-79
- 20. LeVine, Robert A. "Anthropology and the Study of Conflict." In *The War System*, edited by Richard A. Falk and Samuel S. Kim. Boulder, Co.: Westview, 1980.
- 21. Lopez, Anthony C. Rose McDermott, and Michael Bang Petersen. "States in Mind: Evolution, Coalitional Psychology, and International Politics." *International Security* 36, No. 2 (Fall 2011): 48–83.
- 22. Malinowski, Bronislaw. "An Anthropological Analysis of War." In *War: Studies from Psychology, Sociology, Anthropology*, edited by Leon Bramson and George W. Goethals, 245-68. New York: Basic Books, 1968.
- 23. Maoz, Zeev. "Joining the Club of Nations: Political Development and International Conflicts, 1816-1976," *International Studies Quarterly* 33, (1989):199-231.
- 24. Molloy, Sean. "Realism: A Problematic Paradigm," *Security Dialogue* 34, No.1 (2003): 71-85.
- 25. Ray, James L. "Integrating Levels of Analysis in World Politics." *Journal of Theoretical Politics* 13, 4 (2001): 355-88.
- 26. Shackelford, Todd K. and Viviana A .Weekes-Shackelford, eds., *The Oxford Handbook of Evolutionary Perspectives on Violence, Homicide, and War*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2012.
- 27. Singer, David J. "Accounting for International War: The State of the Discipline." In *Classics of International Relations* (2nd edn), edited by Vasquez, 228-241. New Jersey: Prentice Hall, 1995
- 28. Snyder, Jack "Anarchy and Culture: Insights from the Anthropology of War." *International Organization* 56, No. 1 (2002):7-45.
- 29. Thayer, Bradley A. Darwin and International Relations: On the Evolutionary Origins of War and Ethnic Conflict. Lexington. KY: The University Press of Kentucky, 2004.
- 30. Tilly, Charles. "War Making and State Making as Organized Crime." In *Bringing the State Back In*, edited by Theda Scocpol, P. Evans and D. Rueschemeyer. Cambridge, Mass: Cambridge University Press, 2002.
- 31. Tilly, Charles. "States and Nationalism in Europe 1492-1992." In *Perspectives on Nationalism and War*, edited by John L Comaroff and Paul C Stern, 187-204. Luxembourg: Gordon and Breach Publishers, 1995.
- 32. Vasquez, John A. The War Puzzle Revisited. Cambridge University Press, 2009.
- 33. Waltz, Kenneth. "The Emerging Structure of International Politics," *International Security* 18, No.2 (Spring 2007):44-79.
- 34. Wendt, Alexander. "The Agent-Structure Problem in International Relations Theory." International Organization 41, No. 3 (1987): 335-70.
- 35. Wendt, Alexander. "Anarchy is What States Make of It: The Social Construction of World Politics", *International Organization* 46, No.2, (1992): 391-425.
- 36. Wrangham, Robert. "Why Apes and Humans Kill." In *Conflict*, edited by Martin Jones and A.C. Fabian, 43-62. New York: Cambridge University Press, 2006.

Unit II: International Conflicts

- 1. Brown, Michael E. Sean M. Lynn-Jones, and Steven E. Miller, eds. *Debating the Democratic Peace*. Cambridge, Mass.: MIT Press, 1996.
- 2. Couture, Jocelyne. "Nationalism and Global Democracy: Between Myth of Community and the Mirage of the Global Village." In *The Fate of the Nation State*, edited by Michel Seymour. Montreal: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2004
- 3. Levy, Jack S. and William R. Thompson. *Causes of War*. Sussex: Wiley-Blackwell, 2010. Chap. I & II
- 4. Owen, John M. "How Liberalism Produces Democratic Peace." *International Security*, 19, no.2 (Fall 1994): 87-125.
- 5. Rodrik, Dani. "Sense and Nonsense in the Globalization Debate," *Foreign Policy* 107 (1997): 19–36.
- 6. Valeriano, Brandon and John A. Vasquez, "Identifying and Classifying Complex Interstate Wars." *International Studies Quarterly* 54, (2010): 561-82.
- 7. Vasquez, John A. *The War Puzzle Revisited*. New York: Cambridge University Press, 2009. Chap. 2.
- 8. Vasquez, John A. and Brandon Valeriano, "Classification of Interstate Wars." *Journal of Politics* 72, 2 (2010): 292-309.

- 9. Art, Robert J. "To What Ends Military Power?" *International Security* 4, no. 4 (Spring 1980): 3-35.
- 10. Bull, Hedley. *The Anarchical Society: A Study of Order in World Politics*. Basingstoke: Palgrave, 2002
- 11. Burke, Jason. The 9/11 Wars. New York: Allen Lane, 2011.
- 12. Comaroff, John L. and Paul C Stern. "New Perspectives on Nationalism and War." In *Perspectives on Nationalism and War*, edited by Comaroff and Stern, 1-14. London: Routledge 1995
- 13. Gaddis, John L. The Cold War. London: Allen Lane, 2006
- 14. Glaser, Charles L. "Political Consequences of Military Strategy: Expanding and Refining the Spiral and Deterrence Models." *World Politics* 44, no.4 (July 1992): 497-538.
- 15. Glaser, Charles L. "The Security Dilemma Revisited." *World Politics*, 50, no.1 (1997): 171-201
- 16. Hobsbawm, Eric. "War and Peace in the 20th Century." *London Review of Books* 24, No. 4, (2002):16-18.
- 17. Herberg-Rothe, Andreas. *Clausewitz's Puzzle: The Political Theory of War.* Oxford, UK: Oxford University Press, 2007.
- 18. Holsti, Kalevi J. *The State, War, and the State of War*. New York: Cambridge University Press, 1996. Chap. 1-2.
- 19. Ikenberry, G. John. "The Myth of Post-Cold War Chaos." *Foreign Affairs* 75, no. 3 (1996): 79-91
- 20. James, Patrick. "Structural Realism and the Causes of War." *Mershon International Studies Review* 39 (1995): 181-208.

- 21. Jervis, Robert. "Deterrence, the Spiral Model, and Intentions of the Adversary." In *Perception and Misperception in International Politics*, edited by Robert Jervis. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1976. Chap. 3.
- 22. Jervis, Robert. "Cooperation Under the Security Dilemma." *World Politics* 30, no. 2 (January 1978): 167-213
- 23. Kelly, Raymond C. Warless Societies and the Origin of War. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2000.
- 24. Kydd, Andrew. "Sheep in Sheep's Clothing: Why Security Seekers Do Not Fight Each Other." *Security Studies* 7, no.1 (Autumn 1997): 114-54
- 25. Levy, Jack S. War in the Modern Great Power System, 1495-1975. Lexington: University Press of Kentucky, 1983. Chap. 3-4
- 26. Makinda, Samuel M. "Global Governance and Terrorism," *Global Change* 15, No.1 (2003):43-58.
- 27. Malinowski, Bronislaw. "An Anthropological Analysis of War." *American Journal of Sociology* 46 (1941): 521-50.
- 28. Mearshimer, John. The Tragedy of Great Power Politics. New York: Norton, 2001
- 29. Montgomery, Braden E. "Breaking Out of the Security Dilemma: Realism, Reassurance, and the Problem of Uncertainty." *International Security*, 31, no.2 (Fall 2006), 7-41.
- 30. Nye, Joseph S. *Understanding International Conflict: An Introduction to Theory and History.* New York: Longman, 2003
- 31. Reiter, Dan. "Exploding the Powder Keg Myth: Preemptive Wars Almost Never Happen." *International Security* 20, no. 2 (Fall 1995): 5-34
- 32. Rosecrance, Richard. The Rise of the Trading State: Commerce and Conquest in The Modern World, New York: Basic Books. 1986
- 33. Russet, Bruce and John R. Oneal. *Triangulating Peace: Democracy, Interdependence, and International Organisation*, New York: Norton, 2001
- 34. Scocpol, Theda et.al eds. *Bringing The State Back In*. Cambridge, Mass.: Cambridge University Press, 2002
- 35. Schelling, Thomas. "The Diplomacy of Violence." In *Arms and Influence*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1966.
- 36. Schelling, Thomas C. "The Reciprocal Fear of Surprise Attack." In *Strategy of Conflict*. Schelling, Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1960. Chap. 9.
- 37. Singer, David and Melvin Small. *The Wages of War, 1816-1965*. New York: Wiley, 1965. Chap. 1-2.
- 38. Suganami, Hidemi. "Explaining War: Some Critical Observations." *International Relations* 16, no. 3 (Dec 2002): 307-326.
- 39. Waltz, Kenneth. Theory of International Politics, Menbo Park: Addison Wesley, 1979
- 40. Waltz, Kenneth N. "The Origins of War in Neorealist Theory." *The Journal of Interdisciplinary History* 18, no. 4 (1988): 615-28
- 41. Wright, Quincy. A Study of War, 2nd ed. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1965.

Unit III: Intra-State Conflicts

- 1. Bates, Robert H. (October 1999) 'Ethnicity, Capital Formation, and Conflict,' *Centre for International Development (CID) Working Paper* No. 27, Harvard University
- 2. Creveld, Martin V. The Transformation of War. New York: Free Press. 1991
- 3. Hironaka, Ann. Never Ending Wars: The International Community, Weak States and the Perpetuation of Civil War. Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 2005.
- 4. Kaldor, Mary. New and Old Wars: Organized Violence in a Global Era. Cambridge:Polity Press. 2012
- 5. King, Richard. "The Association of 'Religion' with Violence: Reflections On A Modern Trope." In *Religion and Violence in South Asia: Theory and Practice*, edited by John R Hinnels and Richard King, 226-257. London: Routledge, 2007
- 6. Rapoport, David C. "The Four Waves of Modern Terrorism," in *Terrorism: Critical Concepts in Political Science*, (Vol. IV), 3-30. London and New York, Routledge, 2006
- 7. Tilly, Charles. *The Politics of Collective Violence*. Cambridge, Mass.: Cambridge University Press, 2003

- 8. Ben-Ami, Shlomo, Yoav Peled, Alberto Spektorowski, *Ethnic Challenges to the Modern Nation State*. Lond: Macmillan Press Limited, 2000
- 9. Berdal, Mats. "How "New" Are "New Wars"? Global Economic Change and the Study of Civil War." *Global Governance* 9, no. 4 (2003): 477-502.
- 10. Duffield, Mark. *Global Governance and the New Wars: The Merging of Development and Security*. London: Zed Books, 2001
- 11. Evera, Stephen V. "Hypotheses on Nationalism and War." *International Security* 18, no.4 (1994): 5-39.
- 12. Fukuyama, Francis . "The End of History?" The National Interest, 1989
- 13. Hegre, Håvard. "The Duration and Termination of Civil War." *Journal of Peace Research* 41, no. 3 (2004): 243-52.
- 14. Huntington, Samuel P. "The Clash of Civilizations?" Foreign Affairs 72, no. 3 (1993):22-49.
- 15. Kalyvas, Stathis N. ""New" and "Old" Civil Wars: A Valid Distinction?" *World Politics* 54, no. 1 (2001): 99-118.
- 16. Kaplan, Robert D. "The Coming Anarchy." Atlantic Monthly, February 1994.
- 17. Laqueur, Walter. "The Sociology of Terrorism", in *The Age of Terrorism*, Laqueur, Boston: Little, Brown and Company, 1987.
- 18. Newman, Edward. "The 'New Wars' Debate: A Historical Perspective Is Needed." *Security Dialogue* 35, no. 2 (2004): 173-89.
- 19. Pape, Robert A. The Strategic Logic of Suicide Terrorism, *American Political Science Review* 97, no.3 (2003): 323-361
- 20. Schäfer, Heinrich. "The Janus Face of Religion: On the Religious Factor in "New Wars"." *Numen* 51, no. 4 (2004): 407-31.
- 21. Walker, William. "Weapons of Mass Destruction and International Order." *Adelphi Paper* 370, London: IISS, 2004.

CBCS PAPER - 2: INTRODUCTION TO PEACE AND CONFLICT

This paper introduces conflict resolution (CR) as a critical pillar in the broader framework of peace studies. It takes an overview of the theory in Unit I and follows this up with a look at the practice of CR in the UN system and in India respectively in the other two units. The paper's wide-angled view enables familiarity with CR concepts and with their application in the engagements of the United Nations (UN) and in the incidence of CR practice in India.

The aim of the paper is to enable students to arrive at an understanding of CR approaches. To gain a measure of the practice of CR, it goes on to examine the role of the UN in peace processes, its successes and challenges. It uncovers the extent to which CR informs India's conflict management and resolution engagements. Case-studies of peace processes are pursued by students through the writing of a term paper and its presentation.

Unit I: Understanding Peace and Conflict

- 1. Contemporary Conflict
- 2. Conflict Resolution Theories
- 3. Conflict Management, Resolution, Transformation

Unit II: United Nations in Conflict Resolution

- 1. The Peace Agenda: Preventive Diplomacy; Peacemaking; Peace Operations; Peace Building
- 2. Peace Operations: Development and Directions
- 3. Select Peace Processes Examined

Unit III: India and Conflict Resolution

- 1. India and the UN's Peace Agenda
- 2. Conflict Resolution Application with Neighbours
- 3. Peace Interventions in Internal Security

Unit I: Understanding Peace and Conflict

Essential Readings:

- 1. Curle, Adam. *Making Peace*. London: Tavistok Publication, 1971; Part II "The practice of peace making", 173-275.
- 2. Kriesberg, Louis. "The Evolution of Conflict Resolution." In *Handbook of Conflict Resolution*, edited by Jacob Bercovitch, Victor Kremenyuk, and I. William Zartman, 15-32. London: Sage, 2009.
- 3. Miall, Ramsbothan and Tom Woodhouse. *Contemporary Conflict Resolution*. Oxford: Polity Press and Blackwell Publishing Ltd, 2016; Chapter 1: "Introduction to CR: Concepts and Definitions," 3-31.
- 4. Paris, Roland. *At War's End: Building Peace after Civil Conflict.* Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2004; "The Origins of Peacebuilding," 13-39.
- 5. Smith, Amy and David Smock. *The Peacemaker's Toolkit: Managing a Mediation Process*. Washington DC: United States Institute of Peace, 2012.
- 6. Wallensteen, Peter. *Understanding Conflict Resolution*. London: Sage, 2015; Chapter IV: "Analysing Conflict Resolution," 63-84.
- 7. Woodhouse, Miall, Ramsbotham and Christopher Mitchell, eds. *The Contemporary Conflict Resolution Reader*. Cambridge: Polity Press, 2015.
- 8. Zartman, William and Lewis Rasmussen, eds. *Peacemaking in International Conflict: Methods and Techniques*. Washington DC: United States Institute of Peace, 1997; 1-154.

Suggested Readings:

- 9. Bercovitch, Jacob. *Studies in International Mediation*, New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2002; 3-21, 98-164.
- 10. Butler, Michael. *International Conflict Management*. New York: Routledge, 2012.
- 11. Fetherston, A. B. "Peacekeeping, conflict resolution and peacebuilding: A reconsideration of theoretical frameworks," *International Peacekeeping*, 7 no.1, 2000: 190-218.
- 12. Tenenbaum, Charles. "Mediation by International Organisations," In *Making Peace: The Contribution of International Institutions*, edited by Guillaume Devin, 67-89. New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2011.
- 13. Williams, Paul D. ed. Security Studies: An Introduction. New York: Routledge, 2008.

Websites: un.org; Peace Research Institute Oslo; Stockholm International Peace Research Institute; Uppasala Conflict Data Program, Uppsala University; Correlates of War Project; Carter Center.

Unit II: United Nations in Conflict Resolution

Essential Readings:

1. Bellamy, Alex and Paul Williams. *Understanding Peacekeeping*, Cambridge: Polity Press, 2010; Part III: "Types of Peace Operations", pp. 153-320.

- 2. Berdal, Mats. "The Security Council in Peacekeeping," In *The United Nations Security Council and War: The Evolution of Thought and Practice since 1945* edited by Vaughan Lowe, Adam Roberts, Jennifer Welsh, Dominik Zaum, 175-204. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2010.
- 3. Brahimi, Lakhdar. *Report of the Panel on United Nations Peace Operations*. New York: United Nations, 2000.
- 4. Boutros-Ghali, Boutros. *An Agenda for Peace: Preventive Deployment, Peacemaking and Peacekeeping.* New York: United Nations, 1992 and *Supplement to the Agenda for Peace.* New York: United Nations, 1995.
- 5. United Nations. "Report of the High-level Independent Panel on Peace Operations." 2015. https://www.un.org/en/ga/search/view_doc.asp?symbol=A/70/95
- 6. United Nations. "Action For Peacekeeping (A4P) Initiative." 2018. https://www.un.org/en/A4P/
- 7. Woodhouse, Tom and Oliver Ramsbotham. eds. *Peacekeeping and Conflict Resolution*. London: Frank Cass, 2000.

- 8. Einsiedel, Sebastian von, David M. Malone and Bruno Stagno Ugarte, eds. *The UN Security Council in the Twenty First Century*, New Delhi: Viva Books, 2017; Part 5 "Key Country Cases," 529-748.
- 9. Johnson, Hilda. *South Sudan: The Untold Story from Independence to Civil War,* New York: IB Tauris, 2016.
- 10. Puri, Hardeep Singh. *Perilous Interventions: The Security Council and the Politics of Chaos.* New Delhi: HarperCollins, 2016.
- 11. United Nations. "Report of the Advisory Group of Experts for the 2015 Review of the UN Peacebuilding Architecture: The Challenge of Sustaining Peace." 2015. https://reliefweb.int/report/world/challenge-sustaining-peace-report-advisory-group-experts-2015-review-united-nations

Websites: un.org, UN Development Program, African Union, Peace Building Commission

Unit III: India and Conflict Resolution

- 1. Army Training Command. *Indian Army Doctrine for Peacekeeping Operations*. Shimla: Headquarters Army Training Command, 2007.
- 2. Army Training Command. *Doctrine for Sub Conventional Operations*, Shimla: Army Training Command, 2006.
- 3. Dixit, J. N. Assignment Colombo. New Delhi: Konark, 2002
- 4. Kumar, Radha. Paradise at War. New Delhi: Aleph Book Company, 2018.
- 5. Raghavan, Srinath. War and Peace in Modern India. New Delhi: Permanent Black, 2010.
- 6. Rangachari, TCA. *The People Next Door: The Curious History of India-Pakistan Relations*, New Delhi: Harper Collins, 2017.

- 7. Roy-Chaudhury, Rahul. "The Security Council and India-Pakistan Wars," In *The United Nations Security Council and War: The Evolution of Thought and Practice since 1945* edited by Vaughan Lowe, Adam Roberts, Jennifer Welsh and Dominik Zaum, 324-343. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2010.
- 8. Samaddar, Ranabir, ed. *Peace Studies: An Introduction To the Concept, Scope, and Themes,* New Delhi: Sage, 2009.
- 9. Nambiar, Satish. For the Honour of India: A History of Indian Peacekeeping. New Delhi: United Services Institution of India, Center for Armed Forces Historical Research, 2009.
- 10. Nanavatty, Rustom K. Internal Armed Conflict in India. New Delhi: Pentagon Press. 2013.

- 11. Goswami, Namrata, *India's National Security and Counter Insurgency: The Use of Force Vs. Non-Violent Response*, New Delhi: Routledge, 2015.
- 12. Sundar, Aparna and Nandini Sundar, Civil Wars in South Asia, New Delhi: Sage, 2014.
- 13. UN Information Center. *Seven Decades and Beyond: The UN-India Connect*, New Delhi: UN Information Center, 2016.

Websites: UN Country Team India; South Asia Terrorism Portal satp.org; Institute for Defence Studies and Analyses, idsa.in; Center for Land Warfare Studies, claws.in; http://www.un.int/india

M.A. IN CONFLICT ANALYSIS AND PEACE BUILDING (2nd SEMESTER)

SYLLABUS (JANUARY- MAY)



Nelson Mandela Centre for Peace and Conflict Resolution Jamia Millia Islamia New Delhi – 110025

PAPER 105: RESEARCH METHODOLOGY AND FIELD WORK

The main purpose of this paper is to introduce students to the research process, and quantitative and qualitative methods for conducting research. Through this paper, students will gain an overview of research technique, format, data management and analysis. This paper will also focus on how to identify problems to study, develop hypotheses and research questions, and check for the validity and reliability of studies and research design.

Unit I: The Research Process

- 1. Introduction to Research and Field Work
- 2. Research Process: Research Proposal, Research Problem and Hypothesis
- 3. Conflict Resolution Research

Unit II: Research Design and Methods of Inquiry

- 1. Research Design: Types and Issues
- 2. Qualitative Research Design and Methods
- 3. Quantitative Research Design and Methods

Unit III: Data Analysis and Ethics in Research

- 1. Qualitative and Quantitative Data Analysis
- 2. Qualitative and Quantitative Data Interpretation
- 3. Ethics in Research: Objectivity, Value, Neutrality and Confidentiality.

Unit I: The Research Process

Essential Readings:

- 1. Bailey, Carol A. *Introduction to Qualitative Field Research*. New Delhi: Sage Publication, pp.1-13.
- 2. Druckman, Daniel. *Doing Research: Methods of Inquiry for Conflict Analysis*. New Delhi: Sage Publications, 2005, chap. 1 Why do Research, pp. 1-21.
- 3. Henn, Matt, Mark Weinstein & Nick Foard. *A Short Introduction to Social Research*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2006, chap. Research design, pp. 46-50; Getting started in research the research problem, pp. 50-52; Hypotheses, concepts, indicators and measurement, pp. 53-56.
- 4. Leary, Zina O. *The Essential Guide to Doing Research*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2004, chap. Research As A Creative and Strategic Thinking Process.
- 5. Leary, Zina O'. *The Essential Guide to Doing Research*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2004, chap. Developing your research question.
- 6. Schellenberg, James A. *Conflict Resolution: Theory, Research and Practice.* New York: State University of New York Press, pp. 16-36.
- 7. Walliman, Nicholas. *Your Research Project: A step-by-step guide for the first-time researcher*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2005, chap. Types of Research.
- 8. Walliman, Nicholas. *Your Research Project: A step-by-step guide for the first-time researcher*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2005, pp. 186-197; 211-221.
- 9. Walliman, Nicholas. *Your Research Project: A step-by-step guide for the first-time researcher*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2005, chap. Research and The Research Problem.

Suggested Readings:

- 10. Henn, Matt, Mark Weinstein & Nick Foard. *A Short Introduction to Social Research*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2006, chap. Designing a Research Proposal, pp. 249-271.
- 11. Leary, Zina O'. *The Essential Guide to Doing Research*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2004, chap. Managing the Process.
- 12. Schellenberg, James A. *Conflict Resolution: Theory, Research and Practice.* New York: State University of New York Press, 1996, chap. Conflict Resolution Research, pp. 17-36.
- 13. Walliman, Nicholas. *Your Research Project: A step-by-step guide for the first-time researcher*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2005, chap. Preparing the Research Proposal and Starting to Write.
- 14. Walliman, Nicholas. *Your Research Project: A step-by-step guide for the first-time researcher*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2005, chap. Research Quality and Planning.

Unit II: Research Design and Methods of Inquiry

- 1. Desai, Vandana & Robert B. Potter, ed. *Doing Development Research*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2006, chap. Quantitative, Qualitative or Participatory? Which Method, for What and When?.
- 2. Druckman, Daniel. *Doing Research: Methods of Inquiry for Conflict Analysis*. New Delhi: Sage Publications, 2005, chap. pp. 229-254.
- 3. Druckman, Daniel. *Doing Research: Methods of Inquiry for Conflict Analysis*. New Delhi: Sage Publications, 2005, chap. Action Research, pp. 314-318.
- 4. Druckman, Daniel. *Doing Research: Methods of Inquiry for Conflict Analysis*. New Delhi: Sage Publications, 2005, chap. The Case Study Method: An Overview, pp. 163-165.
- 5. Leary, Zina O'. *The Essential Guide to Doing Research*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2004, chap. Chapter: Methodological Design.
- 6. McNiff, Jean & Jack Whitehead. *All You Need to Know About Action Research*. New Delhi: Sage Publications, 2006, chap. What is Action Research, pp. 7-15.
- 7. Perecman, Ellen & Sara R Curran, eds. *A Handbook for Social Science Field Research: Essays & Bibliographic Sources on Research Design and Methods*. New Delhi: Sage Publication, 2006, chap. Combining Qualitative and Quantitative Tools, pp. 143-157.
- 8. Perecman, Ellen & Sara R Curran, eds. *A Handbook for Social Science Field Research: Essays & Bibliographic Sources on Research Design and Methods*. New Delhi: Sage Publications, 2006, chap. Case Studies, pp. 21-38.
- 9. Walliman, Nicholas. *Your Research Project: A step-by-step guide for the first-time researcher*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2005, chap. Types of Research.
- 10. Walliman, Nicholas. *Your Research Project: A step-by-step guide for the first-time researcher*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2005, chap. Research Methods.

Suggested Readings:

- 11. Kayrooz, Carole & Chris Trevitt. *Research in Organizations & Communities: Tales from the real world.* New South Wales, Australia: Allen & Unwin, 2006, chap. Interviews, pp. 188-204, Focus groups, pp. 205-217, Questionnaires, pp. 219-234.
- 12. Kvale, Steinar. *Interviews: An Introduction to Qualitative Research Interviewing*. New Delhi: Sage Publications, 1996, chap. Interviewing as Research.
- 13. Walliman, Nicholas. *Your Research Project: A step-by-step guide for the first-time researcher*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2005, chap. Research Methods.

Unit III: Data Analysis and Ethics in Research

- 1. Henn, Matt. Mark Weinstein & Nick Foard, *A Short Intro to Social Research*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2006, chap. The Analysis of Data, pp. 184-217.
- 2. Henn, Matt, Mark Weinstein & Nick Foard. *A Short Intro to Social Research*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2006, chap. Ethics in Social Research, pp. 66-95.
- 3. Kayrooz, Carole & Chris Trevitt. *Research in Organizations & Communities: Tales from the real world.* New South Wales, Australia: Allen & Unwin, 2006, chap. The ethical base of research, pp. 119-121.

- 4. Leary, Zina O'. *The Essential Guide to Doing Research*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2004, chap. Exploring Power and Ethics in Research; Indicators of Good Research.
- 5. Leary, Zina O'. *The Essential Guide to Doing Research*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2004, chap. Data Collection; Data Management and Analysis.
- 6. Robson, Colin. *How to do a Research Project: A Guide for Under graduate students*. MA, USA: Blackwell Publishing, 2007, chap. Analysing and Interpreting Your Findings, pp. 115-137.
- 7. Walliman, Nicholas. *Your Research Project: A step-by-step guide for the first-time researcher*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2005, chap. Honesty and Research Ethics.

- 8. Druckman, Daniel. *Doing Research: Methods of Inquiry for Conflict Analysis*. New Delhi: Sage Publications, 2005, chap. Analyzing Documents Texts and Process Analysis, pp. 255-291.
- 9. Kayrooz, Carole & Chris Trevitt. *Research in Organizations & Communities: Tales from the real world.* New South Wales, Australia: Allen & Unwin, 2006, chap. A qualitative and quantitative approach, pp. 109-112.
- 10. Kayrooz, Carole & Chris Trevitt. *Research in Organizations & Communities: Tales from the Real World*. New South Wales, Australia: Allen & Unwin, 2006, chap. What is research? p. 4; What is a design?, pp. 149-157.
- 11. Punch, Maurice. *The Politics and Ethics of Fieldwork*. New York: Sage Publications, 1986, chap. Ethical Considerations in Fieldwork.
- 12. Walliman, Nicholas. *Your Research Project: A step-by-step guide for the first-time researcher*. New Delhi: Vistaar Publications, 2005, chap. Research Methods.

PAPER 106: ISSUES OF CONFLICT AND PEACE IN SOUTH ASIA

This course introduces students to thematic issues of conflicts in South Asia. It starts by looking at the colonial legacy of the countries of South Asia and then goes on to discuss the political character of the states and the complexities therein. It looks at conflictual issues such as identity politics, resource conflicts and forced displacement. The paper concludes by examining the different mechanisms adopted by states as well as non-state actors for coping with the above-mentioned conflicts.

Unit I: The Political Character of South Asian Countries

- 1. Colonial Legacy in State Formation
- 2. Democracy and Authoritarianism
- 3. Ideology: Extremism, Taliban, Maoism

Unit II: Issues of Conflict

- 1. Identity Conflicts, Sectarianism and Political Violence
- 2. Resource conflicts: River Waters, Land, Forest
- 3. Migrants, Refugees, Stateless People and Internally Displaced Communities

Unit III: Conflict Management

- 1. State Initiatives: CBMS, Gujral Doctrine, Indo-Pak Nuclear Agreement
- 2. Multilateral Initiatives (SAARC): Regionalism, SAFTA
- 3. Civil Society Initiatives: Human Rights, Media

Unit I: The Political Character of South Asian Countries

Essential Readings:

Colonial Legacy in State Formation

- 1. Amin-Khan, Tariq. *The Post-Colonial State in the Era of Capitalist Globalization: Historical, Political and Theoretical Approaches to State Formation.* New York, Routledge, 2012.
- 2. Bose, Sugata. "Post-Colonial Histories of South Asia: Some Reflections." *Journal of Contemporary History* 38, No. 1 (Jan 2003): 133-146.
- 3. Bose, Sugata and Ayesha Jalal (eds.). *Modern South Asia: History, Culture, Political Economy*. New York, Routledge, 2004.
- 4. Chakrabarthy, Dipesh; Majumdar, Rochona and Andrew Sartori (eds.). *From the Colonial to the Postcolonial: India and Pakistan in Transition*. New Delhi, OUP, 2007.
- 5. Chatterjee, Partha. The Nation and its Fragments. NJ, Princeton, 1994.
- 6. Chatterjee, Partha. *Nationalist Thought and the Colonial World: A Derivative Discourse*, Delhi, OUP, 1998.
- 7. Guha, Ranajit. 'An Indian Historiography of India' in Dominance without Hegemony: History and Power in Colonial India, Cambridge, Cambridge University Press, 1997.

Democracy and Authoritarianism

- 8. Brownlee, Jason. *Authoritarianism in an Age of Democratization*, Cambridge University Press, 2007.
- 9. Blokker, Paul . "Democracy through the Lens of 1989: Liberal Triumph or Radical Turn." *International Journal of Politics, Culture, and Society* 22, No. 3,1989 and reproduced in Beyond: The Future of Democracy, Sep., 2009: 273-290.
- 10. Feldman, Stanley ."Enforcing Social Conformity: A Theory of Authoritarianism." *Political Psychology* 24, No. 1, (March 2003): 41-74.
- 11. Hadenius, Alex and Jan Teorell. "Pathways from Authoritarianism." *Journal of Democracy* 18, No 12 (2008): 143-156.
- 12. IKrastev, Ivan. "Paradoxes of New Authoritarianism." *Journal of Democracy* 22, No 2 (2011): 5-16.
- 13. Jalal, Ayesha and Sugata Bose (eds.). *Democracy and Authoritarianism in South Asia, A Comparative and Historical Perspective*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1995.
- 14. Krastev, Ivan. "Democracy's Doubles." *Journal of Democracy* 17, No. 2 (April 2006): 52-62.

Ideology: Extremism, Taliban, Maoism

- 15. Aldis, Anne and Graeme Herd (eds.). *The Ideological War on Terror: Worldwide Strategies For Counter-Terrorism*. New York, Taylor & Francis, 2007
- 16. Chakrabarty, Bidyut; Kumar, Rajat Kujur. *Maoism in India: Reincarnation of UltraLeft Wing Extremism in the Twenty-First Century*. London: Routledge, 2010
- 17. Ellis Crone Martha Ellis. *The Role of Ideological Extremism in the Mass Public*. Ohio State University, 1996.
- 18. Hill Thomas E, Jr. "A Kantian Perspective on Political Violence." *The Journal of Ethics* 1, No. 2 (1997): 105-140.

- 19. Geertz, C. "Ideology as a Cultural System." 47-49, in D.E. Apter (ed.) *Ideology and Discontent*, New York: The Free Press, 1964.
- 20. Giustozzi, Antonio. Koran, Kalashnikov, and Laptop: The Neo-Taliban Insurgency in Afghanistan. NY, Columbia University Press, 2008.
- 21. Giustozzi, Antonio. Decoding the New Taliban. London, Hurst, 2009.
- 22. Liebman, Charles S. "Extremism as a Religious Norm." *Journal for the Scientific Study of Religion* 22, No. 1 (Mar., 1983): 75-86.
- 23. MacLean, J. "Political Theory; International Theory, and Problems of Ideology." *Millennium: Journal of International Studies* 10, No. 2 (Summer 1981): 110.
- 24. Mohanty, Manoranjan . Revolutionary Violence: A Study of the Maoist Movement in India. India, Sterling Publishers, 1977.
- 25. Plamenatz, John. Ideology. New York, Praeger, 1970
- 26. Rashid, Ahmed. *Taliban: Islam, Oil and the New Great Game in Central Asia.* London: IB Tauris, 2000.
- 27. Ross Marc Howard. "A Cross-Cultural Theory of Political Conflict and Violence." *Political Psychology* 7, No. 3 (Sept 1986): 427-469.
- 28. Schmid, Herman. "On the Origin of Ideology." Acta Sociologica 24, No. ½ (1981): 57-73.

Unit II: Issues of Conflict

Essential Readings:

Identity Conflicts, Sectarianism and Political Violence

- 1. Ackelsberg, Martha A. "Identity Politics, Political Identities: Thoughts Toward a Multicultural Politics." *Frontiers* 16, No. 1 (1996): 87.
- 2. Ali, Mubarak. *Understanding Pakistan*. Lahore, Progressive Publishers, 1992.
- 3. Alonso, Ana Maria. "The Politics of Space, Time and Substance: State Formation, Nationalism and Ethnicity." *Annual Review of Anthropology* 23 (1994): 379-405.
- 4. Anderson, Benedict. *Imagined Communities*. London and New York, Verso, 1991.
- 5. Appiah, Kwame Anthony. "The Politics of Identity." *Daedalus* 135, No 4 (Fall 2006): 15-22.
- 6. Bayly, CA. Origins of Nationality in South Asia. Delhi, Oxford University Press, 1998.
- 7. Bernstein, Mary. "Identity Politics." *Annual Review of Sociology* 31, (2005); 47-73.
- 8. Callero, Peter L. "The Power of Identity: Politics in a New Key." *Contemporary Sociology* 27, No 4 (July 1998): 378-379.
- 9. Ganguly, Rajat and Ian Macduff. *Ethnic Conflict and Secessionism in South and Southeast Asia, Causes, Dynamics, Solutions*. Delhi, Sage Publications, 2003.
- 10. Gould, William. *Religion and Conflict in Modern South Asia*. Cambridge, Cambridge University Press, 2012
- 11. Gibson, Edward L. "Boundary Control: Sub-national Authoritarianism in Democratic Countries." *World Politics* 58, No 1 (October 2005): 101-132.
- 12. Hoover Kenneth R; Marcia, James and Kristeu Paris. *The Power of Identity: Politics in a New Key*. Chatham, NJ, Chatham House, 1997.
- 13. Iannaccone, Laurence R and Eli Berman. "Religious Extremism: The Good, the Bad, and the Deadly." *Public Choice* 128 (2006): 109-129.
- 14. Jalal, Ayesha. Partisans of Allah. Harvard Harvard University Press, 2008.

- 15. Stanley, Sandra Kumamoto. "Teaching the Politics of Identity in a Post-Identity Age: Anna Deavere Smith's Twilight." *Melus*, 30, No 2 (Summer 2005):191-208, 266.
- 16. Veer, Peter van der. "Religion in South Asia." *Annual Review of Anthropology* 31 (2002): 173-187.

Resource Conflicts: River Waters, Land, Forest

- 17. IDSA Task Force Report. "Water Security for India: The External Dynamics." New Delhi, IDSA, 2010.
- 18. Mustafa, Daanish. "Social Construction Of Hydropolitics: The Geographical Scales Of Water." *Geographical Review* 97, No 4 (Oct 2007):484-501.
- 19. Norins, Jennifer. "The Implications of Water Insecurity for Fragile and Failing States: The Case of Pakistan." (June 2011) Unpublished Thesis, Department of Conflict Resolution, Human Security and Global Governance, University of Massachusetts Boston, USA.

Migrants, Refugees, Stateless People and Internally Displaced Communities

- 20. Choucri, Nazli. "Migration and Security: Some Key Linkages." *Journal of International Affairs* 56, No 1 (Fall 2002): 97-122.
- 21. Koser, Khalid. "Why Migration Matters." *Current History* 108, Issue 717 (April 2009): 147-153
- 22. Moore, William J and Stephen M Shellman. "Fear of Persecution: Forced Migration, 1952-1995." *The Journal of Conflict Resolution* 48, No 5 (Oct 2004): 723-745.
- 23. Schiller, Nina Glick. "A Global Perspective on Migration and Development." *Social Analysis* 53, Issue 3 (Winter 2009): 14–37.
- 24. Verkaaik, Oskar. *Migrants and Militants, Fun and Urban Violence in Pakistan*, Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 2004.

Unit III: Conflict Management

- 1. Batra Amita. Regional Economic Integration in South Asia: Trapped in Conflict?, London: Routledge,2013.
- 2. Chari, PR; Cheema Pervaiz Iqbal and Stephen P. Cohen. Four Crises and a Peace Process: American Engagement in South Asia. Brookings, Brookings Institution Press, 2007.
- 3. Chatterji Manas and BM Jain. Conflict and Peace in South Asia. UK, Emerald Group Publishers, 2008.
- 4. Dixit, JN. Anatomy of a Flawed Inheritance. New Delhi, Konark Publishers, 1995.
- 5. Ghosh, Partha S. Cooperation and Conflict In South Asia. Delhi: Manohar, 1989.
- 6. Johnson, Robert. A Region in Turmoil: South Asian Conflicts Since 1947. Reaktion Books, 2005.
- 7. Kux, Denis. *India-Pakistan Negotiations: Is Past Still Prologue*. Washington DC, USIP Press, 2006.
- 8. Lyon, Peter. Conflict between India and Pakistan: An Encyclopedia. California, ABC Clio Inc, 2008.
- 9. Paul T.V. (ed.). *The India-Pakistan Conflict: An Enduring Rivalry*. Cambridge, Cambridge University Press, 2005.

10. Wolpert, Stanley A. India and Pakistan: Continued Conflict Or Cooperation? Berkeley, University of California Press, 2010.

- 1. Behera, Ajay Darshan. "The Persistence of Identity Conflicts in South Asia: new Dynamics and the Search for New Explanations." In *Non-State Armed Groups in South Asia* edited by Arpita Anant, New Delhi, Pentagon Press, 2012.
- 2. Chakravarti, Sudeep. "Some socio-economic Aspects of the maoist Insurgency in India." In *Non state Armed Groups in South Asia*, 33-49, New Delhi, Pentagon Press, 2012.
- 3. Gavaskar, Mahesh. "Caste Identity in Changing India." Economic and Political Weekly 37, No. 23 (June 2002): 67-79.
- 4. Gilbertson, Amanda and Niharika Pandit. "Reporting of Voilence against Women in Indian Newspapers." Economic and Political Weekly 54, No.19 (May 2019): 76-89.
- 5. Gupta, Bhabani Sen, "Changing Patterns of Conflict in South Asia." Asian perspective 9, No. 2 (Fall-Winter 1985): 220-241.
- 6. Jalal, Ayesha. Self and Sovereignty: Individual and Community in South Asian Islam since 1850. London, OUP, 2000
- 7. Nayak, Nihar. "Maoist Insurgency in East Indian States: Issues and Mobalization." In Non-state Armed Groups in South Asia edited by Arpita Anant, 178-197, New Delhi, Pentagon Press, 2012.
- 8. O'Loughlin, John; Ward, Michael D; Lofdahl, Corey L; Cohen, Jordin S; Brown, David S.; Reilly, David; Gleditsch. Kristian S. and Michael Shin. "The Diffusion of Democracy, 1946-1994." *Annals of the Association of American Geographers* 88, No. 4 (December 1998): 545-574.3.
- 9. Padovani, Florence. Development-Induced Displacement in India and China: A Comparative Look at the Burdens of Growth. 282, New York, London, Lexington Bools, 282, 2016.
- 10. Prabhash J. "Mediated Rights: Media, Women and Human Rights in India." The Indian Journal of Political Science 66, No. 1 (Jan-March 2005): 53-74.
- 11. Pujari, Leena and Shalini R. Sinha. "Gendered Dimensions of Media Insights from Within." Economic and Poltical Weekly LIV, No 19 (May 2019): 33-40.
- 12. Schemeil, Yves . "Democracy before Democracy?" *International Political Science Review* 21, No. 2, (April 2002) : 99-120
- 13. Schlesinger, Arthur. "Has Democracy a Future?" *Foreign Affairs* 76, No. 5 (Sep.-October 1997): 2-12.
- 14. Singh, Amarjeet. "Armed Conflict in Manipur: The Case of UNLF.' In *Non-State Armed Groups in South Asia* edited by Arpita Anant, 15-32, 2012.
- 15. Srikanth, H. "Identity Politics and Its Conservative Critics." *Economic and Political Weekly* 38, No.24 (June 2003): 34-51.
- 16. Washbrook, David. "South Asia, the World System, and World Capitalism." *The Journal of Asian Studies* 49, Issue 3 (August 1990): 479-508

PAPER 107: PEACEMAKING

This paper seeks to ground students in the best practices of peacemaking between and within states, from bringing the conflicting parties to the table, to building peace processes that develop public mandates for peace and result in lasting settlements. It focuses on case studies that show both what works and what does not; and combines lectures with simulations in order to deepen the analytical capacities of students as well as to provide them with a range of peacemaking skills in the field.

Unit I: What is Peacemaking?

- 1. Elements of a Sustainable Peace Process
- 2. Essential Conditions
- 3. End Goals and Ownership

Unit II: Peace Agreements

- 1. Limited Peace Agreements
- 2. Incremental Peace Agreements
- 3. Comprehensive Peace Agreements

Unit III: Case Study: India, Pakistan, Kashmir

- 1. Conflict Background and Trajectory
- 2. Composite Dialogue
- 3. Jammu and Kashmir

Unit I: What is Peacemaking?

Essential Readings:

- 1. Du Toit, Pierre. "Rules and Procedures for Negotiated Peacemaking." In John Darby & Roger MacGinty edited *Contemporary Peacemaking: Conflict, Violence and Peace Processes*, 65-76. London: Palgrave Macmillan, 2003
- 2. Fairbanks, Charles H. Jr. & Abram N. Shulsky, (2008) "Arms Control: The Historical Experience" in Richard K. Betts edited *Conflict After the Cold War: Arguments on Causes of War and Peace*, 358-370. Boston:Pearson Longman, 2008
- 3. Greig, J. Michael, and Paul F. Diehl. "The Peacekeeping-Peacemaking Dilemma." *International Studies Quarterly* 49, no. 4 (2005): 621-45.
- 4. Kant, Immanuel. 1903. Perpetual peace; a philosophical essay, 1795. London: S. Sonnenschein.
- 5. Kirsti, Samuels. "Sustainability and Peace Building: A Key Challenge." *Development in Practice* 15, no. 6 (2005): 728-36.
- 6. Zartman, I. William. "Conflict and Order: Justice in Negotiation." *International Political Science Review / Revue Internationale De Science Politique* 18, no. 2 (1997): 121-38.
- 7. Zartman, William. "The Timing of Peace Initiatives: Hurting Stalemates and Ripe Moments" in John Darby & Roger Mac Ginty ed. *Contemporary Peacemaking: Conflict, Violence and Peace Processes*, 19-29. London: Palgrave Macmillan, 2003
- 8. Zartman, I. William. "Negotiations in Transitions: A Conceptual Framework." In *Arab Spring: Negotiating in the Shadow of the Intifadat*, edited by Zartman I. William, 1-49. University of Georgia Press, 2015.

- 9. Gandhi, M.K. Non Violent Resistance (Satyagraha). New Delhi:Dover Publication, 2001
- 10. Caroline O. N. Moser, and Fiona C. Clark. "Gender, Conflict, and Building Sustainable Peace: Recent Lessons from Latin America." *Gender and Development* 9, no. 3 (2001): 29-39
- 11. Darby, John & Roger MacGinty, eds. *Contemporary Peacemaking: Conflict, Violence and Peace Processes*. London: Palgrave Macmillan, 2003.
- 12. Lake, David A. & Donald Rothschild. "Containing Fear: The Origins and Management of Ethnic Conflict" in Michael E. Brown, Owen R. Cote, Jr., Sean M. Lynn-Jones and Steven E. Miller Eds. *Theories of War and Peace*, 292-326, The MIT Press, 1998
- 13. Ramsbotham, Oliver, Tom Woodhouse & Hugh Miall, Contemporary Conflict Resolution: The Prevention, Management and Transformation of Deadly Conflicts. Cambridge, UK: Polity Press. (2011)
- 14. Gambia, Virginia. "Managing Violence: Disarmament and Demobilization" in John Darby & Roger Mac Ginty ed. *Contemporary Peacemaking: Conflict, Violence and Peace Processes*, 125-136. London: Palgrave Macmillan, 2003
- 15. Fairbanks, Charles H. Jr. & Abram N. Shulsky, (2008) "Arms Control: The Historical Experience" in Richard K. Betts edited *Conflict After the Cold War: Arguments on Causes of War and Peace*, 358-370. Boston:Pearson Longman, 2008

- Mac Ginty, Roger. "The Role of Symbols in Peacemaking." In John Darby & Roger MacGinty ed. Contemporary Peacemaking: Conflict, Violence and Peace Processes, 235-255. London: Palgrave Macmillan, 2003
- 17. Garcia, Denise. Small Arms and Security: New Emerging International Norms. Oxon, England: Routledge, 2006.
- 18. Hume, John, T.G. Fraser, And Leonie Murray, eds. *Peacemaking in the Twenty-first Century*. Manchester; New York: Manchester University Press, 2013.
- 19. Skarlato, Olga, Sean Byrne, Peter Karari, and Kawser Ahmed. "Sustainability of Peacebuilding Interventions: The Experience of Peace and Reconciliation Community Projects Supported by the EU Peace III Fund and the International Fund for Ireland." *Peace Research* 44, no. 1 (2012): 37-61.
- 20. Warnecke, Andrea, and Volker C. Franke. "Sustainable Conflict Transformation An Analytical Model For Assessing The Contribution Of Development Activities To Peacebuilding." *International Journal of Peace Studies* 15, no. 1 (2010): 71-93.
- 21. Zahar, Marie J. "Reframing the Spoiler Debate in Peace Processes" in John Darby & Roger Mac Ginty ed. *Contemporary Peacemaking: Conflict, Violence and Peace Processes*, 114-124. London: Palgrave Macmillan. 2003
- 22. Zartman, I. William. *Preventing Identity Conflicts Leading to Genocide and Mass Killings: In Cooperation with The Office of the Special Adviser on the Prevention of Genocide, United Nations*. Report. International Peace Institute, 2010. 1-2.
- 23. Zartman, I. William. "Negotiation as a Joint Decision-Making Process." *The Journal of Conflict Resolution* 21, no. 4 (1977): 619-38

Unit II: Peace Agreements

Essential Readings:

- 1. "Commentary: Why Peace Agreements Succeed Or Fail: Four Views." *Peace Research* 29, no. 3 (1997): 40-42.
- 2. Badran, Ramzi. "Intrastate Peace Agreements and the Durability of Peace." *Conflict Management and Peace Science* 31, no. 2 (2014): 193-217.
- 3. Bell, Christine, Sanja Badanjak, Robert Forster, Astrid Jamar, Jan Pospisil, Laura Wise. *PA-X Codebook, Version 1. Political Settlements Research Programme*. University of Edinburgh, Edinburgh, 2019. www.peaceagrements.org
- 4. Derouen, Karl, Jenna Lea, And Peter Wallensteen. "The Duration of Civil War Peace Agreements." *Conflict Management and Peace Science* 26, no. 4 (2009): 367-87.
- 5. Rajagopalan, Swarna. Peace Accords in Northeast India: Journey over Milestones. East-West Center, 2008
- 6. Yawanarajah, Nita and Julian Ouellet. "Peace Agreements", In Guy Burgess and Heidi Burgess ed. *Beyond Intractability*, Conflict Research Consortium, University of Colorado, Boulder. Avaliable at: https://www.beyondintractability.org/essay/structuring_peace_agree

Suggested Readings:

7. Bell, Christine. "Peace Agreements: Their Nature and Legal Status." *The American Journal of International Law* 100, no. 2 (2006): 373-412.

- 8. Bell, Christine, and Catherine O'Rourke. "The People's Peace? Peace Agreements, Civil Society, and Participatory Democracy." *International Political Science Review / Revue Internationale De Science Politique* 28, no. 3 (2007): 293-324.
- 9. Bell, Christine, and Catherine O'Rourke. "Peace Agreements Or Pieces Of Paper? The Impact Of Unsc Resolution 1325 On Peace Processes And Their Agreements." *The International and Comparative Law Quarterly* 59, no. 4 (2010): 941-80
- 10. Dobbins, James, Laurel E. Miller, Stephanie Pezard, Christopher S. Chivvis, Julie E. Taylor, Keith Crane, Calin Trenkov-Wermuth, and Tewodaj Mengistu. *Overcoming Obstacles to Peace: Local Factors in Nation-Building*. RAND Corporation, 2013.
- 11. Gharekhan, Chinmaya. *The Horseshoe Table : An Inside View of the UN Security Council.* New Delhi:Pearson Longman, 2006
- 12. Harbom, Lotta, Stina Högbladh, and Peter Wallensteen. "Armed Conflict and Peace Agreements." *Journal of Peace Research* 43, no. 5 (2006): 617-31
- 13. Krepon, Michael. "Nuclear Risk Reduction in South Asia" in P.R. Kumaraswamy ed. *Security Beyond Survival*, pp. 218-234. New Delhi: Sage, 2004.
- 14. Goldblat, Josef. Arms Control: The New Guide to Negotiations and Agreements. London: Sage, 2002
- 15. Singh, Gurinder. "A Decade of Ceasefire in Nagaland." *Strategic Analysis* 31, no.5, (2007): 815-832
- 16. Sisk, Timothy D. "Power-Sharing After Civil Wars: Matching Problems to Solutions." In John Darby & Roger Mac Ginty ed. *Contemporary Peacemaking: Conflict, Violence and Peace Processes*, 139-150. London: Palgrave Macmillan, 2003

Unit III: Case Study: India, Pakistan, Kashmir

- 1. Behera, Navnita C. "The Peace Puzzle." In *Demystifying Kashmir*. New Delhi: Pearson Longman, 2007. Pp. 236-78
- 2. Chowdhary, Rekha. "Peace Process." In *Jammu and Kashmir: Politics of Identity and Separatism.* New Delhi: Routledge. 2016. Pp. 213-31
- 3. Habibullah, Wajahat. "The Political Economy of the Kashmir Conflict: Opportunities for Economic Peacebuilding and for U.S. Policy." *Special Report 121*. US Institute of Peace, 2004
- 4. Hussain, Syed J. "Decentralisation, Autonomy and Effective Governance: Policy Options for Resolving the Kashmir Imbroglio." *Journal of Defence Studies* 12, no. 2 (2018): 21-36
- 5. Kumar, Radha and Ellora Puri. "Jammu and Kashmir: Frameworks for a Settlement." In Radha Kumar ed. *Negotiating Peace in Deeply Divided Societies: A Set of Simulations*. New Delhi: Sage, 2009
- 6. Lone, Sajjad G. *Achievable Nationhood*, *A Vision Document on Resolution of the Jammu and Kashmir Conflict*. Srinagar: Jammu Kashmir People's Conference, 2006
- 7. Snedden, Christopher. "Resolving the Kashmir Dispute." In *Understanding Kashmir and Kashmiris*. London: Hurst & Co., 2015. Pp. 261-84
- 8. Yusuf, Moeed & Adil Najam. "Kashmir: ripe for resolution?" *Third World Quarterly* 30, no.8 (2009):1503-1528

- 9. Chari, P. R., D. Suba Chandran, and Shaheen Akhtar. "Tourism and Peacebuilding in Jammu and Kashmir." *Special Report 281*. US Institute of Peace, 2011
- 10. Ganguly, Šumit. "Explaining the Kashmir Insurgency: Political Mobilization and Institutional Decay." *International Security* 21, no. 2 (1996): 76-107
- 11. Ganguly, Sumit, and Kanti Bajpai. "India and the Crisis in Kashmir." *Asian Survey* 34, no. 5 (1994): 401-16.
- 12. Habibullah, Wajahat. *My Kashmir: Conflict and the Prospects for Enduring Peace*. Washington, D.C.: United States Institute of Peace Press, 2008
- 13. Haqqani, Husain. "Pakistan's endgame in Kashmir." India Review 2, no. 3, (2003): 34-54
- 14. Kumar, Radha. Making Peace with Partition. New Delhi: Penguin Books, 2005
- 15. Kux, Dennis. *India-Pakistan Negotiations: Is Past Still Prologue?* Washington, DC: United States Institute of Peace Press, 2006
- 16. Mattoo, Amitabh. "India's "potential" endgame in Kashmir." *India Review* 2, no.3 (2003): 14-33.
- 17. Padder, Sajad. "The Composite Dialogue between India and Pakistan: Structure, Process and Agency." *Heidelberg Papers In South Asian And Comparative Politics*, Working Paper No. 65. February 2012
- 18. Pradhan. Amit. "Kashmir in Peace Process." *Economic and Political Weekly* 39, no. 33 (2004): 3758-760.
- 19. Swami, Praveen. "Quickstep or Kadam Taal: The Elusive Search for Peace in Jammu and Kashmir by Praveen Swami." *Special Report 133*. US Institute of Peace, 2005
- 20. Varshney, Ashutosh. "India, Pakistan, and Kashmir: Antinomies of Nationalism." *Asian Survey* 31, no. 11 (1991): 997-1019.
- 21. Yusuf, Moeed "Exploring the Potential for Economic Development and Cross–LoC Collaboration in Jammu Kashmir." *Pugwash Issue Brief* 5, no. 1 (July 2007)
- 22. Yusuf, Moeed. "Promoting Cross-LoC Trade in Kashmir: An Analysis of the Joint Chamber." Special Report 230. US Institute of Peace, 2009

PAPER 112: RELIGION, VIOLENCE AND PEACE

This paper tackles the complex relationship between religiosity, identity and politics in historical and contemporary times. It examines the ways in which this interplay is invoked by state and non-state actors in support or justification of both violence and peace. At the same time, it is an attempt to critically comprehend the various pluralist trends in all religions and contemporary multi-religious initiatives for countering violence and building peace. The paper combines theoretical and philosophical renditions with historical inputs from case studies drawn primarily from South Asia and also from trends across the globe.

Unit I: Classical Approaches to War and Peace

- 1. The Association of Religion with Violence: Critical Perspectives
- 2. Just War Theories in the Western and Indian Traditions: Christianity, Hinduism and Buddhism
- 3. Concept of Ahimsa in the Jaina Tradition & Notion of Martyrdom in Sikhism and Islam

Unit II: Religious Radicalism and Political Violence

- 1. Political Islam and the 'Clash of Civilisations' thesis
- 2. Zionism and the Jewish Homeland
- 3. Communalism in Post-Colonial India

Unit III: Alternative Traditions and Peace Initiatives

- 1. Syncretism, Religious Pluralism, Tolerance and Toleration
- 2. Secularism and Secularisation
- 3. Interfaith Dialogue and UNESCO Dialogue Among Civilisations

Unit I: Classical Approaches to War and Peace

Essential Readings:

- 1. Juergensmeyer, Mark, *Terror in the Mind of God: The Global Rise of Religious Violence*, (Oxford University Press, 2001), 119-245.
- 2. Hent De Vries, *Religion and Violence Philosophical Perspectives from Kant to Derrida*, (The Johns Hopkins University Press Baltimore and London, 2001),1-17.
- 3. Peter Antes, Armin W. Geertz, Randi R. Warne Walter de, *New Approaches to the Study of Religion Volume 1: Regional, Critical, and Historical Approaches,* (Walter de Gruyter Berlin New York, 2004), 345-385.
- 4. Gabriel A. Almond, R. Scott Appleby and Emmanuel Sivan, *Strong Religion: The Rise of Fundamentalisms Around the World*, (University of Chicago Press, 2003), 1-30.
- 5. Raj Balkaran and A. Walter Dorn ,"Violence in the Valmıki Ramayana: Just War Criteria in an Ancient Indian Epic," *Journal of the American Academy of Religion* 80 no.3 (September 2012): 659–690. http://jaar.oxfordjournals.org/
- 6. Tessa J Bartholumusez, *In Defence of Dharma: Just War Ideology in Buddhist Sri Lanka*, (Routledge Curzon Taylor and Francis Group, London and New York, 2002),32-68.
- 7. Tambiah, Stanley Jeyaraja, *Buddhism Betrayed? Religion, Politics, and Violence in Sri Lanka*, (University of Chicago Press, 1992).
- 8. Hinnells, John and Richard King, *Religion and Violence In South Asia: Theory and Practice*, (Routledge, 2007): 214-242.
- 9. Harris, Harriet A, Fundamentalism and Evangelicals, (Clarendon Press, 1998).
- 10. Miroslav Volf, Christianity and Violence, *Boardman Lectureship in Christian Ethics*, (January, 2002). (http://repository.upenn.edu/boardman/2).
- 11. Jaini, P.S., Jain Path Purification, (Delhi: Motilal Banarsidas, 1982).
- 12. David Cook, "The Implications of Martyrdom Operations for Contemporary Islam," *Journal of Religious Ethics*, (2004):129-151.

Unit II: Religious Radicalism and Political Violence

- 1. Huntington, Samuel P, "Clash of Civilisations," Foreign Affairs, (Summer 1993): 22-49.
- 2. Deepshikha Shahi, *Understanding Post-9/11 Afghanistan: A Critical Insight into Huntington's Civilizational Approach*, (E International Relations Publishing, 2017), 12-30.
- 3. Majid Tehranian and David W Chappel (ed.) The Dialogue of Civilisations : A New Peace Agenda for a New Millenium, (I.B Tauris & Co. Ltd. Publisher 2002).
- 4. Charles Hirschkind, "What is Political Islam?" *Middle East Report*, no. 205, (October December 1997), 12-14 (http://www.jstor.org/stable/3013086.)
- 5. Mohammad Ayoob, *The Many Faces of Political Islam: Religion and Politics in the Muslim World*, (The University of Michigan Press, 2008), 152-171.
- 6. Mohammed Ayoob, Political Islam: Image and Reality, *World Policy Journal* 21, no. 3 (Fall, 2004): 1-14.
- 7. Oliver Roy, *The Failure of Political Islam*, (Harvard University Press, 1994).1-27.

- 8. Khaldoun Samman, Zionism, the Occidentalization of the Jew, and the Silencing of Palestinian History, *Worlds & Knowledges Otherwise*, (Spring 2013):1-30.
- 9. Pandey Gyanendra, *The Construction of Communalism in Colonial North India*, (Oxford University Press, 1990).
- 10. Madan, TN, Modern Myths, Locked Minds: Secularism and Fundamentalism in India, (Oxford University Press, 1997).
- 11. Jaffrelot, Christophe (ed.), *Hindu Nationalism: A Reader*, (Permanent Black, 2007).
- 12. Mamdani, Mahmood, "Good Muslim, Bad Muslim: A Political Perspective on Culture and Terrorism," *American Anthropologist* 104, no. 3 (September, 2002): 766-775.
- 13. Kepel, Gilles, *The War for Muslim Minds: Islam and the West*, (Belknap, 2004).
- 14. Saberwal, Satish and Mushirul Hasan (ed), *Assertive Religious Identities, India and Europe*, (Manohar, 2004).
- 15. Khaldoun Samman, Zionism, the Occidentalization of the Jew, and the Silencing of Palestinian History, Worlds & Knowledges Otherwise (Spring 2013).
- 16. Emmanuel Navon ,"Zionism And Its Critiques," *Jewish Political Studies Review*, Vol. 15, No. 1/2 (Spring 2003). https://www.jstor.org/stable/25834563.
- 17. Kaplan, Lawrence, *Fundamentalism in Comparative Perspective*, (University of Massachusetts Press, 1992).
- 18. Surya Prakash Upadhyay, Rowena Robinson, "Revisiting Communalism and Fundamentalism in India," *Economic & Political Weekly* Xlvii, No.36 ((September, 2012): 35-57.

Unit III: Alternative Traditions and Peace Initiatives

- 1. Appleby, R. Scott, *The Ambivalence of the Sacred: Religion, Violence, and Reconciliation,* (Oxford: Rowman and Littlefield, 2000), 207-281.
- 2. The Role of Religion in Conflict and Peace building, (The British Academy, 2015). (www.britiahacademy.ac.uk).
- 3. Wibren Van Der Burg, "Beliefs, Persons and Practices: Beyond Tolerance," *Ethical Theory and Moral Practice* 1, no. 2, (June 1998): 227-254. (http://www.jstor.org/stable/27504029).
- 4. S A Azeez, Cultural Pluralism: The Indian Scenario, (Gyan Publishing House, 2012).
- 6. Bhargava Rajeev, Secularism and its Critics, (Oxford India Paperbacks, 1992).
- 7. Niraja Gopal Jayal And Pratap Bhanu Mehta (ed.), *The Oxford Companion To Politics In India*, (Oxford University Press, 2010), 333-347.
- 8. Arun K Patnaik," A Critique of India's Political Secularism", *Economic & Political Weekly* Vol. XIVI, No.36 ((October, 2011).
- 9. Sudipta Kaviraj, "Languages of Secularity," *Economic & Political Weekly*, Vol. XIIVIII, No. 50, (December, 2013).
- 10. Smock, David R. (ed.), Interfaith Dialogue and Peacebuilding, (USIP, 2002).
- 11. UNESCO Dialogue Among Civilizations, *The International Ministerial Conference on Dialogue Among Civilizations: Quest for New Perspectives,* New Delhi, India 9 and 10 July 2003
- 12. UNESCO Dialogue Among Civilizations, *Proceedings of the International Congress of Religions and Cultures in West Africa*, Abuja, Nigeria, (December 2003).

- 13. Sikand, Yoginder, Sacred Spaces, Exploring Traditions of Shared Faith in India, (Penguin, Delhi, 2003).
- 14. Gopin Marc, Between Eden and Armageddon: The Future of World Religions, Violence, and Peacemaking, (Oxford University Press, 2000).
- 15. Mahajan Gurpreet, "Unity in Diversity Dream and Reality," Vol LIV No. 5 *Economic & Political Weekly*, (February 2, 2019).

- 1. Clinton Bennett, *In Search of Solutions: The Problem of Religion and Conflict,* (Equinox Publishing Ltd. London, Oakville, 2008).
- 2. Hent De Vries, *Religion and Violence Philosophical Perspectives from Kant to Derrida*, (John Hopkins University Press, 2002).
- 3. Lorenzo Magnani, *Understanding Violence: The Interviewing of Morality a Philosophical Stance*, (Springer 2011).
- 4. Thomas Scheffler, "Interreligious Dialogue and Peace building", *Berliner Wissenschafts-Verlag* Vol. 82, No. 2/3, Religion, Krieg und Frieden (2007), 173 (https://www.jstor.org/stable/23773933).
- 5. Peter Antes, Armin W. Geertz, Randi R. Warne (ed.) New Approaches to the Study of Religion Volume 1:Regional, Critical, and Historical Approaches, (Walter de Gruyter · Berlin · New York 2012).
- 6. R. Scott Appleby and Martin E. Marty, "Fundamentalism", *Foreign Policy*, No. 128 (Jan. Feb., 2002), 16-18. (https://www.jstor.org/stable/3183353)
- 7. Arun Ghosh, "Fundamentalism, Its Roots, Rationale and Remedy", *Economic and Political Weekly*, Vol. 31, No. 19 (May 11, 1996), 1115-1116 (https://www.jstor.org/stable/4404110).
- 8. Fabio Petito1, "Khatami' Dialogue among Civilizations as International Political Theory", *J. Humanities*, Vol. 11 (3), (Jan 11,2004) (11-29).
- 9. Hasan Zoya, Democracy in Muslim Societies: The Asian Experience, ORF Studies In Contemporary Muslim Societies—Part IV, (Sage Publications 2007).
- 10. Peggy Morgan, "The Study of Religions and Interfaith Encounter", *Brill* Vol. 42, No. 2 (May, 1995). 156-171. (https://www.jstor.org/stable/3270173).
- 11. Michael O. Emerson and David Hartman, "The Rise of Religious Fundamentalism", *Annual Review of Sociology*, Vol. 32 (2006), pp. 127-144.(https://www.jstor.org/stable/29737734).
- 12. Uri Ram, "Why Secularism Fails? Secular Nationalism and Religious Revivalism in Israel", *International Journal of Politics, Culture, and Society*, Vol. 21, No. 1/4, (Dec., 2008). https://www.jstor.org/stable/40206157
- 13. George L. Mosse, "Can Nationalism Be Saved? About Zionism, Rightful and Unjust Nationalism," *Israel Studies*, Vol. 2, No. 1 (Spring, 1997). https://www.jstor.org/stable/30245703.
- 14. Jonathan Magonet, "The Growth Of Interfaith Dialogue", *European Judaism: A Journal For The New Europe*, Vol. 48, No. 2 (Autumn 2015), 38-45 Berghahn Books (https://Www.Jstor.Org/Stable/43740771).
- 15. Humera Khan, "Interfaith Contributions To A Just Society", *European Judaism: A Journal For The New Europe*, Vol. 48, No. 2 (Autumn 2015), 46-53 Berghahn Books(<u>Https://www.Jstor.Org/Stable/43740772</u>).

- 16. Francis Fukuyama, *Identity: The Demand for Dignity and the Politics of Resentment*, (Hachette India, 2018).
- 17. Meera Nanda, *The God Market: How Globalisation Is Making India More Hindu*, (Random House India, 2009).
- 18. Ajay Gudavarthy, Nissim Mannathukkaren, "The Politics of Secular Sectarianism", *Economic & Political Weekly*, Vol. xIIX no 49, (December, 2014).

PAPER 113: INTERNATIONAL HUMANITARIAN LAW

The nature of armed force and character of war is such that regulation of the ways and means has historically been recognized as an imperative in all cultures. These limits have found expression in norms and rules and have over the past century and half been codified into law. Law covers a wide ambit on use of force ranging from law in relation to resort to force (*jus ad bellum*) to limits on employment of force (*jus in bello*). The latter comprises International Humanitarian Law (IHL) in its two variants: Geneva law concerning protection of those not taking part in conflict and Hague law that regulates means and methods of warfare. Given the changing location of conflict, from interstate to intrastate, human rights law (IHRL) has increasing credence in armed conflict. Finally, the incidence of IHL and IHRL in domestic law and internal conflict will be examined.

Unit I: Introduction to Law and Conflict

- 1. International Law Jus ad bellum
- 2. International Humanitarian Law (IHL) *Jus in bello*; Legal Categories of Armed Conflict International and Internal, Customary law
- 3. International Human Rights Law (IHRL)

Unit II: International Humanitarian Law

- 1. Geneva Law: Protection of Victims of Armed Conflict
- 2. Hague Law: Limitations on Means and Methods of Warfare
- 3. Implementing IHL and IHRL: International Committee of the Red Cross (ICRC), National Human Rights Commission (NHRC)

Unit III: Challenges of Contemporary Armed Conflicts

- 1. Internal security and domestic law
- 2. International Criminal Law and the International Criminal Court (ICC)
- 3. Contemporary issues and challenges

Unit I: Introduction to Law and Conflict

Essential Readings:

- 1. Best, Geoffery, War and Law Since 1945. New York: Oxford University Press, 1994.
- 2. Best, Geoffrey, *Humanity in Warfare: The Modern History of the International Law of Armed Conflicts*. London: Weidenfeld and Nicolson, 1983.
- 3. Dinstein, Yoram, *The Conduct of Hostilities under the Law of International Armed Conflict*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2016.
- 4. Forsythe, David P. *The Internationalisation of Human Rights*, Lexington M.A.: Lexington books for the Free Press, 1991.
- 5. Gray, Christine, *International Law and the Use of Force*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2018.
- 6. Henckaerts, Jean Marie, ed. *Customary International Humanitarian Law*, Geneva; ICRC and Institute of International Studies, 2005.
- 7. ICJ Reports of judgments, Advisory Opinions and Orders in the Nicaragua vs. the United States case. Accessed July 6, 2019. https://www.icj-cij.org/files/case-related/70/070-19860627-JUD-01-00-EN.pdf
- 8. Ramcharan, Bertrand G. ed. "Human Rights Protection in the Field." *International Studies in Human Rights*, 87, Martinus Nijhoff, 2006. https://doi.org/10.1163/ej.9789004148475.i-430
- 9. Schabas, William A. "International Law and Response to Conflict." In Turbulent Peace, the Challenges of Managing International Conflicts, edited by Chester Crocker et al. 603-618. Washington D. C.: USIP, 2001.
- 10. Shaw, Malcolm N. "Individual Criminal Responsibility in International Law" in *International Law*, Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2008. Accessed July 4, 2019. http://euglobe.ru/wp-content/uploads/2017/01/Malcolm-N.-Shaw.-International-Law-6th-edition-2008.pdf

Suggested Readings:

- 11. Dinstein, Yoram, *The Conduct of Hostilities under the Law of International Armed Conflict*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2004. Accessed July 5, 2019. https://www.law.upenn.edu/live/files/2921-dinstein-the-conduct-of-hostilities-under-the-law
- 12. Gardam, Judith, ed. Humanitarian Law. Dartmouth: Ashgate, 1999.
- 13. Roberts Adam and Richard Guelff, eds. *Documents on the Laws of War*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2000.
- 14. Maybee, Larry, and Benarji Chakka, eds. *Custom as a source of IHL*, New Delhi: ICRC, 2006. Accessed July 6, 2019. https://www.icrc.org/en/doc/assets/files/other/custom as a source of ihl.pdf
- 15. Rogers, A. P. V. Law on the Battlefield. Manchester: Manchester University Press, 2012.
- 16. Durham, Helen and Timothy L. H. McCormack, eds. *The Changing Face of Conflict and the Efficacy of International Humanitarian Law*, The Hague: Martinus Nijhoff, 1999.

Unit II: International Humanitarian Law

Essential Readings:

- 1. Balachandran, M. K. and Rose Varghese, eds. *Introduction to International Humanitarian Law*. New Delhi: ICRC Regional Delegation, 1999.
- 2. Fleck, Dieter et al, eds. *The Handbook of Humanitarian Law in Armed Conflicts*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1995.
- 3. Gasser, Hans-Peter, "International Humanitarian Law" in *Humanity for All, The International Committee of the Red Cross and Red Crescent Movement* by Hans Haug in cooperation with Hans-Peter Gasser, Francoise Perret and Jean-Pierre Robert-Tissot, , Geneva: Henry Dunant Institute and Paul Haupt Publishers, 1993. 491-580.
- 4. Henckaerts, Jean Marie and Louise Doswald Beck, with contributions by Carolin Alvermann, Knut Darmann and Baptiste Rolle, *Customary International Humanitarian Law*. Vol. I, Rules, ICRC. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2005. Accessed July 6, 2019. https://www.icrc.org/en/doc/assets/files/other/customary-international-humanitarian-law-i-icrc-eng.pdf
- 5. International Committee of the Red Cross. *Understanding Humanitarian Law: Basic Rules of Geneva Convention and their Additional Protocols*, Geneva: ICRC, 1983.
- 6. International Committee of the Red Cross. *Handbook of International Humanitarian Law in South Asia*, New Delhi: ICRC, 2007.
- 7. Kalshoven, Frits and Liesbeth Zegveld, *Constraints on the Waging of War An Introduction to International Humanitarian Law*. Cambridge: University Press, Fourth edition, 2011. Accessed July 6, 2019. https://www.icrc.org/en/publication/0793-constraints-waging-war-introduction-international-humanitarian-law
- 8. McCoubrey, Hilaire, *International Humanitarian Law Modern Developments in the Limitation of Warfare*, Dartmouth: Ashgate, 1998.
- 9. Pictet, Jean, *Development and Principles of Humanitarian Law*. Dordrecht: Martinus Nijhoff Publishers and Henry Dunant Institute, Geneva, 1985.
- 10. Provost, René, *International Human Rights and Humanitarian Law,* Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2005. Online publication: September 2012. Accessed July 6, 2019. https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511495175
- 11. Sassòli, Marco and Antoine A. Bouvier, in cooperation with Susan Carr, Lindsey Cameron and Thomas Maurice, *How does law protect in war? Cases, documents and teaching materials on contemporary practice in international humanitarian law,* Volumes I, II and III. ICRC: Geneva, 2006. Accessed July 6, 2019. https://www.loc.gov/rr/frd/Military_Law/pdf/How-law-protect-in-war_Vol-I.pdf
- 12. Shraga, Daphne, "The United Nations as an Actor Bound by International Humanitarian Law," *International Peacekeeping* 5, no. 2, (Spring 1998): 64-81.
- 13. ICJ Reports of Judgments, Advisory Opinions and Orders *Legality of The Threat or Use of Nuclear Weapons*. Accessed July 6, 2019. https://www.icj-cij.org/files/case-related/95/095-19960708-ADV-01-00-EN.pdf

Suggested Readings:

14. Daoust, Isabelle, Coupland, Robin and Ishoey, Rikke, "New wars, new weapons? The obligation of States to assess the legality of means and methods of warfare", *International*

- Review of the Red Cross, No. 846, (June 2002) 345-364. Accessed July 6, 2019. https://www.icrc.org/en/doc/assets/files/other/345_364_daoust.pdf
- 15. Gardam, Judith, ed. Humanitarian Law. Dartmouth: Ashgate, 1999.
- 16. Higgins, Noelle, "The Regulation of Armed Non-State Actors: Promoting the Application of the Laws of War to Conflicts Involving National Liberation Movements." Human Rights Brief 17, no. 1 (2009): 12-18. Accessed July 6, 2019. <a href="https://digitalcommons.wcl.american.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?referer=https://www.google.com/&https://ww
- 17. Jha, U. C. International Humanitarian Law: Laws of War. New Delhi: Vij Books, 2011.
- 18. Kalshoven, Frits and Yves Sandoz, eds. *Implementation of International Humanitarian Law*, Dordrecht: Martinus Nijhoff Publishers, 1991.
- 19. Maybee, Larry, and Benarji Chakka, eds. *International Humanitarian Law A Reader for South Asia*. New Delhi: ICRC Regional Delegation, 2007.
- 20. Sanajaoba, Naorem, ed. *A Manual of International Humanitarian Laws*. New Delhi: Regency Publications, 2004.

Unit III: Challenges of Contemporary Armed Conflicts

Essential Readings:

- 1. Bassiouni, Mahmoud Cherif, ed. *International Criminal Law*, Ardsley, NY: Transnational Publisher, 2nd edition, 1999. 3 volumes.
- 2. Cassese, Antonio, and Paola Gaeta A. *International Criminal Law*, Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2008.
- 3. Fernandez-Sanchez, Pablo Antonio, ed. *The New Challenges of Humanitarian Law in Armed Conflict*. Boston: Martinus Nijhoff Publishers, 2005.
- 4. Gutman, Roy and David Rieff, eds. *Crimes of War: What the public should know*, New York: W. W. Norton, 1999.
- 5. International Committee of the Red Cross. *International humanitarian law and the challenges of contemporary armed conflicts*. Geneva: ICRC, 2015. Accessed July 4, 2019. https://www.icrc.org/en/document/international-humanitarian-law-and-challenges-contemporary-armed-conflicts
- 6. International Criminal Court. Accessed July 4, 2019. http://www.icc-cpi.int/Menus/ICC
- 7. National legislations available on the MHA website: http://www.mha.nic.in/uniquepage.asp?Id_Pk=290
- 8. Report of the Committee headed by Justice (Retd) BP Jeevan Reddy to Review the Armed Forces (Special Powers) Act, 1958, http://www.hindu.com/nic/afa/
- 9. Schabas, William A. *The UN Criminal Tribunals, The Former Yugoslavia, Rwanda and Sierra Leone*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2006, (print version in 2012). https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511617478
- 10. Shaw, Malcolm N. "Individual Criminal Responsibility in International Law" in *International Law*, Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2008. Accessed July 4, 2019. http://euglobe.ru/wp-content/uploads/2017/01/Malcolm-N.-Shaw.-International-Law-6th-edition-2008.pdf

- 11. Chopra, Surabhi, "National Security Laws in India: The Unraveling of Constitutional Constraints" (May 31, 2012). *Oregon Review of International Law* 17(1), 2015, 2-81. Accessed July 3, 2019. https://ssrn.com/abstract=2441652
- 12. Dixit, R. K. et al eds. *International Criminal Jurisprudence: Issues and Challenges*, New Delhi: Indian Society of International Law, 2009.
- 13. International Committee of the Red Cross. *International humanitarian law and the challenges of contemporary armed conflicts*. Geneva: ICRC, 2003. Accessed July 4, 2019. http://web.abo.fi/instut/imr/secret/kurser/Challenges%202007/sassoli/p5to26.pdf
- 14. Jha, U. C. The Military Justice System in India: An Analysis, New Delhi: Lexis Nexis, 2009.
- 15. Kalhan, Anil, Gerald P. Conroy, Mamta Kaushal, Sam Scott Miller and Jed S. Rakoff, "Colonial Continuities: Human Rights, Terrorism, and Security Laws in India." *Columbia Journal of Asian Law*, 20, (2006): 95-235. Accessed July 4, 2019. http://ssrn.com/abstract=970503
- 16. Saugy, Laurent, "Humanitarian challenges in contemporary armed conflicts: an operational overview." Geneva: International Institute of International Law, 2018. Accessed July 4, 2019. http://iihl.org/wp-content/uploads/2018/10/SAUGY-REV.pdf

CBCS PAPER: SKILLS FOR CONFLICT TRANSFORMATION

The present paper initiates students into the field of conflict transformation by focusing on skills for responding to community, group and inter-personal conflicts at the middle and grassroots levels with the aim of transforming relationships. This will be imparted by utilizing role plays and other experiential and reflective exercises and activities.

Unit I: Introduction to Conflict Transformation

- 1. Concepts, Definitions and Origin of the Field
- 2. Lenses
- 3. Actors and Approaches

Unit II: Transformational Skills – I

- 1. Active Listening
- 2. Communication
- 3. Dialogue

Unit III: Transformational Skills - II

- 1. Mediation
- 2. Negotiation
- 3. Facilitation

Unit I: Introduction to Conflict Transformation

Essential Readings:

- 1. Galtung, Johan. Conflict Transformation by Peaceful Means The Transcend Method [Participants' Manual/Trainers' Manual]. United Nations Disaster Management Training Programme, 2000. https://www.transcend.org/pctrcluj2004/TRANSCEND_manual.pdf. [Violence Theory, Module V, Units 21-25, Direct, Structural and Cultural Violence: 2-9]
- 2. Kraybill, R. S. et al. *Peace Skills: Manual for Community Mediators*. San Francisco, California: Jossey-Bass Publishers, 2001. [Sources and Types of Conflict: 14-16]
- 3. Lederach, John Paul. *The Little Book of Conflict Transformation*. Intercourse, PA: Good Books, 2003. [Conflict Transformation?: 3-6; The Lenses of Conflict Transformation: 7-13; Defining Conflict Transformation: 14-22; Conflict and Change: 23-27]
- 4. Lederach, John Paul. *Building Peace: Sustainable Reconciliation in Divided Societies*. Washington DC: United States Institute of Peace Press, 1997. [Structure: 37-55; Process: 56-67]
- 5. Miall, Hugh, Oliver Ramsbotham and Tom Woodhouse. *Contemporary Conflict Resolution*. Cambridge, UK: Polity Press, 2005. http://www.polity.co.uk/ccr/contents/. [Terminology: 22-25; Conflict Types: 35-40]
- 6. Tidwell, Alan C. *Conflict Resolved: A Critical Assessment of Conflict Resolution*. London and New York: Pinter, 1998. [History of Conflict Resolution: 8-17]

Suggested Readings:

- 7. Kriesberg, Louis. "The Development of the Conflict Resolution Field." In *Peacemaking in International Conflict: Methods and Techniques*, eds. I. William Zartman and J. Lewis Rasmussen, 51-77. Washington DC: United States Institute of Peace Press, 1997. https://www.beyondintractability.org/artsum/kriesberg-thedevelopment.
- 8. Lederach, John Paul. "Conflict Transformation." *Beyond Intractability*, eds. Guy Burgess and Heidi Burgess. University of Colorado, Boulder: Conflict Information Consortium, October 2003. http://www.beyondintractability.org/essay/transformation.
- 9. Maiese, Michelle. "Levels of Action." *Beyond Intractability*, eds. Guy Burgess and Heidi Burgess. University of Colorado, Boulder: Conflict Information Consortium, July 2003. http://www.beyondintractability.org/essay/hierarchical-intervention-levels.
- 10. Spangler, Brad. "Settlement, Resolution, Management, and Transformation: An Explanation of Terms." *Beyond Intractability*, eds. Guy Burgess and Heidi Burgess. University of Colorado, Boulder: Conflict Information Consortium, September 2003. http://www.beyondintractability.org/essay/meaning-resolution.

Unit II: Transformational Skills – I

Essential Readings:

1. Kraybill, R. S. et al. *Peace Skills: Manual for Community Mediators*. San Francisco, California: Jossey-Bass Publishers, 2001. [Listening Skills: 87-93]

- 2. Schirch, Lisa. *The Little Book of Dialogue for Difficult Subjects*. Intercourse, PA: Good Books, 2007. [Defining Dialogue: 5-12; How does Dialogue Work?: 13-22; When is Dialogue Useful?: 23-29; Organizing a Dialogue Process: 30-35; Designing a Dialogue Process: 36-57]
- 3. Tidwell, Alan C. *Conflict Resolved: A Critical Assessment of Conflict Resolution*. London and New York: Pinter, 1998. [Communication and Conflict Resolution: 86-106]

Suggested Readings:

- 4. Burgess, Heidi. "Active Listening." February 2013. https://www.beyondintractability.org/coreknowledge/active-listening.
- 5. Ropers, Norbet. "From Resolution to Transformation: The Role of Dialogue Projects." *Berghof Handbook for Conflict Transformation*, 1-14. Berghof Research Centre for Constructive Conflict Management, August 2004, edited version (first launch May 2003). https://www.berghof-foundation.org/fileadmin/redaktion/Publications/Handbook/Articles/ropers handbook.pdf.
- 6. Schultz, Norman. "Effective Conflict Communication Skills." Updated by Heidi Burgess. February 2013. https://www.beyondintractability.org/coreknowledge/communication-skills.

Unit III: Transformational Skills - II

Essential Readings:

- 1. Kelsey, D. and P. Plumb. *Great Meetings! How to Facilitate Like a Pro.* Portland, Maine: Handson Park Press, 2001. [Facilitation: What's it all about?: 7-16]
- 2. Kraybill, Ron and Evelyn Wright. *The Little Book of Cool Tools for Hot Topics: Group Tools to Facilitate Meetings When Things Are Hot.* Intercourse, PA: Good Books, 2006. [Basic Tools: 7-25; Tools for Dialogue: 49-77]
- 3. Kraybill, R. S. et al. *Peace Skills: Manual for Community Mediators*. San Francisco, California: Jossey-Bass Publishers, 2001. [Approaches to Addressing Conflict: 16-20; Stages of Mediation: 28-30; Before Mediation Laying the Foundation: 32-37]
- 4. Paffenholz, Thania. "Selecting Approaches to Mediation Western Approaches to Negotiation and Mediation: An Overview." In *Peacebuilding: A Field Guide*, eds. L. Reychler and T. Paffenholz, 75-81. Boulder, London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2001.
- 5. Schirch, Lisa. *The Little Book of Dialogue for Difficult Subjects*. Intercourse, PA: Good Books, 2007. [Facilitating a Dialogue: 58-64]
- 6. Ury, William and Roger Fisher w/ Bruce Patton (ed.). *Getting to Yes: Negotiating Agreement Without Giving In.* New York, N.Y.: Random House Business Books, 1991, 2nd edition. https://www.pwsausa.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/02/Module-4-attachment-Getting-to-Yes.pdf. (Gist of book: 1-11)

Suggested Readings:

7. Kraybill, Ron. "Facilitation Skills for Interpersonal Transformation." *Berghof Handbook for Conflict Transformation*, 1-17. Berghof Research Center for Constructive Conflict

- Management, August 2004, edited version (first launch July 2000). https://www.berghof-foundation.org/fileadmin/redaktion/Publications/Handbook/Articles/kraybill_handbook.pdf.
- 8. Maiese, Michelle. "Negotiation." *Beyond Intractability*, eds. Guy Burgess and Heidi Burgess. University of Colorado, Boulder: Conflict Information Consortium, October 2003. http://www.beyondintractability.org/essay/negotiation.
- 9. Moore, Christopher. "Summary of, The Mediation Process: Practical Strategies for Resolving Conflict." San Francisco: Jossey-Bass Publishers, 2004. https://www.beyondintractability.org/bksum/moore-mediation.
- 10. Spangler, Brad. "Facilitation." *Beyond Intractability*, eds. Guy Burgess and Heidi Burgess. University of Colorado, Boulder: Conflict Information Consortium, July 2003. http://www.beyondintractability.org/essay/facilitation.

M.A. IN CONFLICT ANALYSIS AND PEACE BUILDING (3rd SEMESTER)

SYLLABUS (JULY- DECEMBER)



Nelson Mandela Centre for Peace and Conflict Resolution Jamia Millia Islamia New Delhi – 110025

PAPER 108: COLONIALISM, MODERNITY AND SOCIAL MOVEMENTS

Most nationalism, whether religious, linguistic or ethnic, seek to conjure a state for the nationals so defined, thus giving birth to the doctrine of 'nation-state'. However, in recent years, the doctrine of nation-state has increasingly come to be interrogated as a hegemonic idea by minority rights activists and theorists of multiculturalism and pluralism. This paper examines the relationship between individuals, cultural communities and states in the modern age and the issues emerging thereof. The objective of the paper is to enable the students to understand various conceptual and theoretical issues concerning the origin, ideology and orientation of social movements through case studies drawn from a variety of contexts.

Unit I: Nations and Nationalism: Theories and Concept

- 1. The Emergence of Nation-States and the Principle of Self-Determination
- 2. Theories of Nationalism
- 3. Colonialism, Nationalism and the South Asian Experience

Unit II: Social Movements: Theories and Concepts

- 1. Definition, Meaning and Theories of Social Movements
- 2. New Social Movements: A Comparative Analysis
- 3. Social Movement Organization, Leadership and the Role of Charisma

Unit III: Colonialism, Modernity and Social Movements

- 1. Land and Market: The Permanent Settlement, Land Reforms and Peasant Resistance
- 2. Developmental Agenda, Forest Policy and Tribal Mobilisation
- 3. Caste Structure, Post-Colonial Continuities and Dalit Movements

In addition, students would be expected to do case study of any particular movement in India or South Asia as an assignment:

- 1. Narmada Bachao Andolan.
- 2. Dalit Panther Movement in India.
- 3. Naxalite Movement in Central Bihar.
- 4. Non-Brahmin Movement in Tamil Nadu.
- 5. Farmers' Movement in Western U.P.
- 6. Jharkhand Movement.
- 7. Origin and Development of Women's Movement in India.
- 8. Any other movement in consultation with the course teacher.

Unit I: Nations and Nationalism: Theories and Concept

Essential Readings:

- 1. Anderson Benedict, *Imagined Communities*, (London; Verso 1983).
- 2. Gellner Ernest, *Nations and Nationalism*, (London; Blackwell Publishing House, 2006 reprint).
- 3. Smith Anthony, *The Ethnic Origins of Nations*, (John Wiley and Sons Ltd, United Kingdom, 1987).
- 4. Tilly Charles, *The Formation of National-States in Western Europe*, (Princeton University Press 1975).
- 5. Hobsbawm, Eric, Nations and Nationalisms Since 1780, (Cambridge University Press, 1990).
- 6. Avishai Margalit and Joseph Raz, "National Self-Determination," *The Journal of Philosophy* 87, no. 9 (September 1990), 439-461.
- 7. Oommen, T.K., Citizenship, Nationality and Ethnicity, (Cambridge: Polity Press, 1997).
- 8. Oommen T.K, "Religious Nationalism and Democratic Polity: The Indian Case," *Sociology of Religion* 55, no. 4 (Winter 1994): 455-472.
- 9. Aloysius G, Nationalism without a Nation in India, (Oxford University Press, 1998).
- 10. Sabyasachi Bhattacharya, "Antinomies of Nationalism and Rabindranath Tagore," *Economic and Political Weekly* 51, no. 6 (February 2016): 39-45.
- 11. Irfan Habib, Indian Nationalism: The Essential Writings, (Rupa Publications India 2016).
- 12. Paul R Brass, Ethnicity and Nationalism: Theory and Comparison, (Sage Publication, 1991).
- 13. Shahid Amin and Dipesh Chakrabarty, ed. *Subaltern Studies IX Writing on South Asian History and Society, (*Oxford University Press, 2000).
- 14. Amalendu Guha, "The Indian National Question: A Conceptual Frame," *Economic and Political Weekly* 17, no. 31 (July1982): 2-12.
- 15. Gerard Delanty & Krishan Kumar ed. *The Sage Handbook Of Nations And Nationalism*, (Sage Publication, 2006).
- 16. Amartya Sen, "Is Nationalism a Boom or a Curse?" *Economic and Political Weekly* 43, no. 07, (February 2008): 39-44. https://www.jstor.org/stable/40277610.
- 17. Nandy Ashish, "Nationalism, Genuine and Spurious Mourning Two Early Post-Nationalist Strains," *Economic and Political Weekly* 41, no. 32 (August 2006): 3500-3504. https://www.jstor.org/stable/4418563.
- 18. A. Raghurama Raju, Problematizing Nationalism, *Economic and Political Weekly*28, no. 27/28 (July 1993):1433-1438. https://www.jstor.org/stable/4399932.

Unit II: Social Movements: Theories and Concepts

- 1. Rao, M.S.A, Social Movements In India, (Delhi: Manohar, 1978), 1-6.
- 2. Crossley, N. *Making Sense of Social Movements*. (Buckingham. Open University, 2002)[HM881Cro.,book,Introduction]. https://www.mheducation.co.uk/openup/chapters/0335206026.pdf.

- 3. Della Porta, D & Diani, M. *Social Movements: An Introduction*, (Oxford Blackwell, 2006) [HN17.5 Del and e-book, Introduction]. voidnetwork.gr/.../Social-movements.An-introduction-by-Della-Porta-and-Mario-Diani.
- 4. Diani, M & Bison, I. 'Organizations, Coalitions And Movements', Theory & Society (Springer, 2004) . 281-309. https://core.ac.uk/download/pdf/11829547.pdf.
- 5. Goodwin, J and Jasper, J (eds). *The Social Movements Reader*, (Oxford Wiley Blackwell, 2015) [E-Book, Introduction]. https://leseprobe.buch.de/images-adb/.../b7218a33-f5d9-403a-b185-7b72c2b32892.p.
- 6. Fox-Piven, F. "Can Power from Below Change the World?" *American Sociological Review* 73(1),(April2008)1-14. burawoy.berkeley.edu/Public%20Sociology.../Piven/Piven.Presidential%20Address.
- 7. T K Oommen, Charisma, Stability and Change: An Analysis of Bhoodan Gramdaan Movement in India, (Thompson Press. India, 1972).
- 8. Zald, Mayer N. and Roberta Ash, "Social Movement Organisations: Growth, Decay and Change," *Social Forces* 44, no.3, (March 1966):321-347. https://www.jstor.org/stable/2575833.
- 9. Blumer, Herbert, 'Social Movements', in Denisoff, R. Serge (ed.) *The Sociology of Dissent*, (New York: Harcourt Brace, 1974).
- 10. Foweraker, Joe, (1995) *Theorising Social Movements*, (London: Pluto Press, 1992). (Chapter 2, Theories of Social Movements).
- 11. Meyer, David S, *The Politics of Protest*, (Oxford University Press, 2006).
- 12. Touraine A, *The Voice and the Eye: An Analysis of Social Movements*, (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1981) (Introduction).
- 13. Tilly, C. 'Social Movements: Old and New', L. Kriesby and B. Misztal ed. *Research in Social Movements: Conflict and Change*, (London: Jai Press, 1978).
- 14. Gunder Frank, Andre and Marta Fuentes, 'Nine Theses on Social Movements' in Ghanshyam Shah, *Social Movements and the State*, (Sage, 2001).
- 15. D'Anieri et al. 'New Social Movements in Historical Perspective', *Comparative Politics* 22(4), (July 1990): 445-458.
- 16. Nilsen, A.G, 'On New Social Movements and Re-invention of India', Forum for Development Studies,no. 2, (2007): 1-27. https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/08039410.2007.9666380.
- 17. Pichardo, Nelson A., 'New Social Movements: A Critical Review', *Annual Review of Sociology*, vol. 23(1997):441-430. https://www.jstor.org/stable/2952558.
- 18. D. Dhanagare and J. John, "Cyclical Movement towards the 'Eternal' 'Nine Theses of Social Movements': A Critique," *Economic and Political Weekly* 23, no. 21 (May 1988):1089-1092. https://www.jstor.org/stable/4378526.
- 19. Martin E. Spencer, "What Is Charisma?" *The British Journal of Sociology* 24, no. 3 (September 1973): 341-354. https://www.jstor.org/stable/588237.
- 20. Thomas E. Dow, Jr, "The Theory of Charisma," *The Sociological Quarterly* 10, no. 3 (Summer 1969): 306-318. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1533-8525.1969.tb01294.x
- 21. Edward Shils, "Charisma, Order and Status," *American Sociological Review* 30, no. 2. (April 1965): 199-213. https://www.jstor.org/stable/2091564.
- 22. T. K. Oommen, "Charisma, Social Structure and Social Change," *Comparative Studies in Society and History* 10, no. 1 (October1967): 85-99. https://www.jstor.org/stable/177590

Unit III: Colonialism, Modernity and Social Movements

Essential Readings:

- 1. Snow, D; Soule, S and Kriesi, H. 2004. *The Blackwell Companion to Social Movements*. (Introduction). [e-book]. http://voidnetwork.gr/wp-content/uploads/2016/09/The-Blackwell-Companion-to-Social-Movements-Edited-by-David-A.-Snow-Sarah-A.-Soule-and-Hanspeter-Kriesi.pdf.
- 2. Nair, Janaki, *Women and Law in Colonial India: A Social History, (*Delhi: Kali for Women, 1996).
- 3. Fanon, Frantz, The Wretched of the Earth, (Harmondsworth; Penguin, 1963).
- 4. Omvedt, Gail, *Dalits and the Democratic Revolution: Dr. Ambedkar and the Dalit Movement in Colonial India*, (Delhi Sage, 1994). (Chapter titled 'Caste, Region and Colonialism').
- 5. Patankar, Bharat and Gail Omvedt, *The Dalit Liberation Movement in Colonial Period*, (Delhi: Critical Quest, 2004).
- 6. Baviskar, Amita, *In the Belly of the River: Tribal Conflicts over Development in the Narmada Valley*, (Oxford University Press: Delhi, 2002).
- 7. Gough, Kathleen, 'Indian Peasant Uprisings', *Economic and Political Weekly* 9, no. 32/34, (August 1974):1391-1412. Stable URL h ttps://www.jstor.org/stable/4363915
- 8. Banerjee, Sumanta, *In the Wake of Naxalbari: A History of the Naxalite Movement in India*, (Sabarnarekha, 1980).
- 9. Guha, Ramchandra, *The Unquiet Woods*, (University of California Press and Oxford University Press, 1989).
- 10. Harish S. Wankhede, "The Political and the Social in the Dalit Movement Today," *Economic and Political Weekly* 43, no. 6 (February 2008): 50-57. https://www.jstor.org/stable/40277102.
- 11. Ramachandra Guha ,''Ideological Trends in Indian Environmentalism,''*Economic and Political Weekly* 23, no. 49 (December 1988): 2578-2581.Stable URL: https://www.jstor.org/stable/4394078.
- 12. Vinay Sitapati, "What Anna Hazare's Movement and India's New Middle Classes Say about Each Other," *Economic and Political Weekly* 46, no. 30 (July 2011): 39-44 . https://www.jstor.org/stable/23018006.

- 1. Brendan O'Leary, "On the Nature of Nationalism: An Appraisal of Ernest Gellner's Writings on Nationalism," *British Journal of Political Science*, Vol. 27, No. 2 (Apr., 1997). https://www.jstor.org/stable/194137.
- 2. D.V. Kumar, "Gellnerian Theory of Nation and Nationalism: A Critical Appraisal, "Sociological Bulletin, Vol. 59, No. 3 (September-December 2010). https://www.jstor.org/stable/23620890.
- 3. Barbara-Ann J. Rieffer, "Religion And Nationalism: Understanding The Consequences Of A Complex Relationship," *Ethnicities*, Vol. 3, No. 2 (June 2003). https://www.jstor.org/stable/23890294.
- 4. Gregory Millard, "The Jealous God: A Problem In The Definition Of Nationalism," Vol. 14, No. 1 (February 2014). https://www.jstor.org/stable/24735524.

- 5. Krzysztof Jaskułowski ,"Western (civic) "versus" Eastern (ethnic) Nationalism. The Origins and Critique of the Dichotomy," *Polish Sociological Review*, No. 171 (2010). https://www.jstor.org/stable/41275158.
- 6. B. C. Upreti, Nationalism In South Asia: Trends And Interpretations The Indian Journal of Political Science, Vol. 67, No. 3 (July Sept., 2006). https://www.jstor.org/stable/41856240.
- 7. Frederick Solt, "Diversionary Nationalism: Economic Inequality and the Formation of National Pride," *The Journal of Politics*, Vol. 73, No. 3 (Aug. 3, 2011), pp. 821-830. Published by: The University of Chicago Press on behalf of the Southern Political Science Association. https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.1017/s002238161100048x.
- 8. Robert H. Wiebe, "Humanizing Nationalism," *World Policy Journal*, Vol. 13, No. 4 (Winter, 1996/1997). https://www.jstor.org/stable/40209507.
- 9. K.N. Panikkar, "Nationalism and Its Detractors," *Social Scientist*, Vol. 44, No. 9/10 (September–October 2016). https://www.jstor.org/stable/24890298.
- 10. Hedva Ben-Israel, "Nationalism in Historical Perspective," *Journal of International Affairs*, Vol. 45, No. 2, (Winter 1992). https://www.jstor.org/stable/24357362
- 11. Craig Calhoun, "Nationalism and Ethnicity," *Annual Review of Sociology*, Vol. 19 (1993). https://www.jstor.org/stable/2083387.
- 12. S. Gale Lowrie, "Nationalism," *International Journal of Ethics*, Vol. 41, No. 1 (October, 1930). https://www.jstor.org/stable/2377943.
- 13. A. Raghurama Raju, "Problematising Nationalism", *Economic and Political Weekly*, Vol. 28, No. 27/28 (July, 1993). https://www.jstor.org/stable/4399932.
- 14. Gretchen Schrock-Jacobson," The Violent Consequences of the Nation: Nationalism and the Initiation of Interstate War," *The Journal of Conflict Resolution*, Vol. 56, No. 5 (October 2012). https://www.jstor.org/stable/23414712.
- 15. Ruman Sutradhar, "Dalit Movement In India: In The Light Of Four Dalit Literatures", *IOSR Journal of Dental and Medical Sciences* (IOSR-JDMS) e-ISSN: 2279-0853, p-ISSN: 2279-0861. Volume 13, Issue 4 Ver. V. (Apr. 2014), 91-97 www.iosrjournals.org.
- 16. Madhav Gadgil and Ramachandra Guha, "Ecological Conflicts and the Environmental Movement in India", *Development and Change* Vol. 25 (1994).
- 17. R. Desai, "Women's Movement in India: An Assessment," *Economic and Political Weekly*, Vol. 20, No. 23 (Jun. 8, 1985). https://www.jstor.org/stable/4374491.
- 18. Shahida Lateef, "Whither the Indian Women's Movement?", *Economic and Political Weekly*, Vol. 12, No. 47 (Nov. 19, 1977). https://www.jstor.org/stable/4366101.
- 19. Mangala Subramaniam, "The Indian Women's Movement", *Contemporary Sociology*, Vol. 33, No. 6 (Nov., 2004). https://www.jstor.org/stable/3593826.

PAPER 110: PEACE-BUILDING

This paper introduces students to peace-building as both a preventive mechanism and a means of post-conflict reconstruction. It surveys peace-building initiatives from World War II onwards and looks at the lessons learned for nation, state and institution building in deeply divided societies. It also asks who the most useful actors are, what combination of local, national and international resources are required, and what are the most effective peace-building mechanisms.

Unit I: Introduction to Peace-Building

- 1. Peace-Building: Approaches and Evolution
- 2. The UN Peace-Building Commission: Issues and Challenges
- 3. Peace Building Architecture

Unit II: Post-Conflict Reconstruction

- 1. Nation-Building vs. State-Building
- 2. The Development Debate
- 3. Civil Society Institutions

Unit III: Stabilization and Prevention

- 1. Rapid Reaction and Stabilization
- 2. Integrative Mechanisms and Accountability
- 3. Case Study of Peace-Building: Afghanistan

Unit I: Introduction to Peace-Building

Essential Readings:

- 1. Boutros-Ghali, Boutros. An Agenda for Peace. New York: United Nations, 1992.
- 2. Christie, Ryerson. 'Critical Analysis of Peacebuilding'. In Ryerson Christie, *Peacebuilding and NGOs-State-civil society interactions*, 16-50. London: Routledge, 2014.
- 3. Hearn, Sarah, Alejandra Kubitschek Bujones and Alischa Kugel. The United Nations "Peacebuilding Architecture": Past, Present and Future, Centre on International Cooperation, New York University, May 2014. Accessed July 1, 2019. https://cic.nyu.edu/sites/default/files/un_peace_architecture.pdf
- 4. Jeong, Ho-Won. 'Issues and Approaches'. In Jeong Ho-Won, *Peacebuilding in Postconflict Societies Strategy and Process*, 1-18. New Delhi: Viva Books Private Limited, 2006.
- 5. Jeong, Ho-Won. 'Peacebuilding Design'. In Jeong Ho-Won, *Peacebuilding in Postconflict Societies Strategy and Process*, 19-37. New Delhi: Viva Books Private Limited, 2006.
- 6. Keating, Tom and Andy W. Knight. "Introduction: Recent Developments in Postconflict Studies Peacebuilding and Governance". In *Building Sustainable Peace*, edited by Tom Keating and Andy W. Knight, XXXI-LXII. Tokyo: United Nations University Press, and Academic Foundation, New Delhi, 2006.
- 7. Kuhne, Winrich. "From Peacekeeping to Postconflict Peacebuilding". In *Peace Building A Field Guide*, edited by Luc Reychler and Thania Paffenholz, 376-388. Boulder and London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2001.
- 8. Lederach, John Paul. *The Moral Imagination-The Art and Soul of Building Peace*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2005. Accessed July 2, 2019. https://gruposhumanidades14.files.wordpress.com/2014/10/john-paul-lederach-the-moral-imagination_the-art-and-soul-of-building-peace.pdf
- 9. Lund, Michael, "A Toolbox for Responding to Conflicts and Building Peace". In *Peace Building A Field Guide*, edited by Luc Reychler and Thania Paffenholz, 16-20. Boulder and London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2001.
- 10. Mac Ginty, Roger. (ed.) Routledge Handbook of Peacebuilding, London: Routledge, 2013.
- 11. Paris, Roland. *At War's End: Building Peace after Civil Conflict.* Cambridge, U.K.: Cambridge University Press, 2004.
- 12. Reychler, Luc and Thania Paffenholz (eds.) *Peace Building A Field Guide*, London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2001.
- 13. Wennmann, Achim. "Peacebuilding, Evolution, Trends, Visions Retreat synthesis for the White Paper on Peacebuilding". Geneva: Geneva Peacebuilding Platform, 2015. Accessed July 1, 2019. https://www.gpplatform.ch/sites/default/files/WPS%2018%20-%20Retreat%20Synthesis%20-%20Wennmann 0.pdf

- 14. Brahimi, Lakhdar. *Report of the Panel on the United Nations Peace Operations 2000.* New York: United Nations. Accessed July 1, 2019. www.undocs.org/s/2000/809
- 15. Hearn, Sarah, Alejandra Kubitschek Bujones and Alischa Kugel. "The UN Peacebuilding Architecture: Institutional Evolution in Context", White Paper Series No.16, Geneva Peacebuilding Platform, 2015. Accessed July 1, 2019.

- https://www.gpplatform.ch/sites/default/files/WPS%2016%20-%20PBA%20-%20Hearn Kubitschek%20Bujones-Kugel 0.pdf
- 16. Report of the Secretary-General to UNGA and UNSC (May 30, 2019) Peacebuilding and Sustaining Peace A/73/890–S/2019/448. Accessed July 1, 2019. https://reliefweb.int/sites/reliefweb.int/files/resources/S_2019_448_E.pdf
- 17. UN General Assembly, Report of the High Level Panel on Threats, Challenges and Change, 2004. New York: United Nations. Accessed July 1, 2019. http://www.unrol.org/files/gaA.59.565 En.pdf
- 18. UN General Assembly, 59th session Agenda items 45 and 55, *In larger freedom: towards development, security and human rights for all*, Report of the Secretary-General. Accessed July 1, 2019. https://undocs.org/A/59/2005
- 19. UN Peacebuilding Commission and UN Peacebuilding Fund Reports. Accessed July 1, 2019. https://www.un.org/peacebuilding/documents
- 20. UN Security Council Resolution 2282 (2016) 7680th meeting, 27 April 2016, "Review of Peace Building Architecture." Accessed July 1, 2019. http://www.securitycouncilreport.org/atf/cf/%7B65BFCF9B-6D27-4E9C-8CD3-CF6E4FF96FF9%7D/s_res_2282.pdf

Unit II: Post Conflict Reconstruction

- 1. Barakat, Sultan. "Post-War Reconstruction and Development: Coming of Age." In *After the Conflict: Reconstruction and Development in the Aftermath of War*, edited by Sultan Barakat, 7-32. London: I. B. Tauris, 2005.
- 2. Christie, Ryerson. *Peacebuilding and NGOs-State-civil society interactions*. London: Routledge, 2014.
- 3. Cleves, Patricia, Nat Colletta and Nicholas Sambanis, 'Addressing Conflict: Emerging Policy at the World Bank'. In *From Reaction to Conflict Prevention: Opportunities for the UN System* edited by Fen Osler Hampson and David M. Malone, 321-355. London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2002.
- 4. Del Castillo, Graciana. 'Economic Reconstruction and Reforms in Post-Conflict Countries.' In *Building Sustainable Peace: Timing and Sequencing of Post-Conflict Reconstruction and Peacebuilding*, edited by Arnim Langer and Graham K. Brown, 51-71. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2016.
- 5. Evans, Mark. 'Post-war Reconstruction and Public Administration'. In *After the Conflict: Reconstruction and Development in the Aftermath of War*, edited by Sultan Barakat, 191-212. London: I. B. Tauris. 2005.
- 6. Fukuda-Parr, Sakiko, <u>Maximillian Ashwill</u>, <u>Elizabeth Chiappa</u> and <u>Carol Messineo</u>. "The Conflict-Development Nexus: A Survey of Armed Conflicts in Sub-Saharan Africa 1980 2005", 1-16. *Journal of Peacebuilding & Development*, 4, no. 1, (2008) Accessed July 1, 2019. https://doi.org/10.1080/15423166.2008.700972482539
- 7. Fukuyama, Francis. *State Building: Governance and World Order in the Twenty-First Century*, 1-57, 124-141. New Delhi: Profile Books, 2004.

- 8. Hippler, Jochen. "Violent Conflicts, Conflict Prevention and Nation-Building Terminology and Political Concepts." In *Nation-Building A Key Concept for Peaceful Conflict Transformation?*, edited by Jochen Hippler, 3-14. London: Pluto Press, 2005.
- 9. Jeong Ho-Won. 'Development'. In Ho-Won Jeong, Peacebuilding *in Postconflict Societies Strategy and Process*, 123-153. New Delhi: Viva Books Private Limited, 2006.
- 10. Kapila, Mukesh and Karin Wermester. "Development and Conflict: New Approaches in the United Kingdom". In *From Reaction to Conflict Prevention: Opportunities for the UN System* edited by Fen Osler Hampson and David M. Malone, 297-320. London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2002.
- 11. Peacebuilding Initiative. "Introduction: Economic Recovery Strategies and Peacebuilding Processes," 2009. Accessed July 1, 2019. http://www.peacebuildinginitiative.org/index7604.html?pageId=1769
- 12. Stephenson, Carolyn . "Nation Building." In *Beyond Intractability*, edited by Guy Burgess and Heidi Burgess. Boulder, CO: Conflict Information Consortium, University of Colorado, 2005. Accessed July 1, 2019. http://www.beyondintractability.org/essay/nation-building

Suggested Readings:

- 13. Abiew, Francis Kofi and Tom Keating. 'Defining a Role for Civil Society'. In *Building Sustainable Peace*, edited by Tom Keating and Andy W. Knight, 93-117. Tokyo: United Nations University Press, and Academic Foundation, New Delhi, 2006.
- 14. Center for Strategic and International Studies (CSIS) and the Association of the United States Army (AUSA) *Post-Conflict Reconstruction Task Framework*, 2002. Accessed July 4, 2019. https://www.ausa.org/sites/default/files/RAMP_2002_Post-Conflict-Reconstruction-Task-Framework.pdf
- 15. Save-Soderbergh, Bengt and Izumi Nakamitsu Lennartsson. 'Electoral Assistance and Democratization'. In *From Reaction to Conflict Prevention: Opportunities for the UN System*, edited by Fen Osler Hampson and David M. Malone, 357-377. London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2002.
- 16. Shinoda, Hideaki. "Peace-building and State-building from the Perspective of the Historical Development of International Society." *International Relations of the Asia-Pacific*, 18:1. 25-43 (January 2018). https://doi.org/10.1093/irap/lcx025
- 17. The World Bank. *Post-Conflict Reconstruction The Role of the World Bank*, The International Bank for Reconstruction and Development, Washington, D.C. 1998.
- 18. The World Bank. Conflict prevention and post-conflict reconstruction: perspectives and prospects. Washington, DC: World Bank. http://documents.worldbank.org/curated/en/241911468010490992/Conflict-prevention-and-post-conflict-reconstruction-perspectives-and-prospects
- 19. Van Leeuwen, Mathijs and Willemijn Verkoren. 'Complexities and Challenges for Civil Society Building in Post Conflict Settings'. *Journal of Peacebuilding and Development*, 7:1 (2012): 81-94, DOI: 10.1080/15423166.2012.719353

Unit III: Stabilization and Prevention

- 1. Barakat, Sultan, David Connolly and Judith Large. 'Can Proactive Humanitarianism Create Sustainable Solutions? Challenges to Third-Party Intervention in Aceh'. In *After the Conflict: Reconstruction and Development in the Aftermath of War*, edited by Sultan Barakat, 67-86. London: I. B. Tauris, 2005.
- 2. Creating a Rapid Reaction Mechanism, Council Regulation (EC) No 381/2001 of 26 February 2001. Official Journal of the European Communities.
- 3. Del Castillo, Graciana. "Peace Through Reconstruction: An Effective Strategy for Afghanistan." *The Brown Journal of World Affairs* 16, no. 2. (Spring/Summer 2010): 195-211. Accessed July 1, 2019. https://www.jstor.org/stable/245909194
- 4. Fitz-Gerald, Ann. "Stabilization Operations and Postconflict Security Sector Reform: Strange Bedfellows or Close Allies?" in *The Future of Security Sector Reform*, edited by Mark Sedra. Ontario: The Centre for International Governance Innovation, 2010. Accessed July 2, 2019. https://issat.dcaf.ch/fre/layout/set/fullscreen/content/download/1856/15293/file/The%20Future%20of%20Security%20Sector%20Reform.pdf#page=154
- 5. Gharekhan, Chinmaya R. *The Horseshoe Table: An Inside View of the UN Security Council*, 213-257. New Delhi: Pearson Longman, 2006.
- 6. Hogan, Michael J. *The Marshall Plan: America, Britain, and the Reconstruction of Western Europe*, 1947-1952, 26-53, 88-134. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2002.
- 7. International Crisis Group. "Peace Building in Afghanistan." (2003). ICG Asia Report N°64, Kabul/Brussels. Accessed July 2, 2019. https://www.cmi.no/pdf/?file=/afghanistan/doc/ICG-PeacebuildingInAfghanistan.pdf
- 8. Karlsrud, John. "From Liberal Peacebuilding to Stabilization and Counterterrorism". *International Peacekeeping*, 26, no. 1 (2019) 1-21. DOI: 10.1080/13533312.2018.1502040
- 9. Koops, Joachim A. and Alexandra Novosseloff. "United Nations rapid reaction mechanisms: Toward a global force on standby?" *Contemporary Security Policy*, 38: no. 3, (2017) 427-442. https://doi.org/10.1080/13523260.2017.1350815
- 10. Larson, Anna and Alexander Ramsbotham (Eds.) "Incremental peace in Afghanistan." <u>Accord</u>, 27, June 2018. London: Conciliation Resources, https://www.c-r.org/downloads/Accord-Afghanistan-Report-27-WEB.pdf
- 11. Reykers Yf and John Karlsrud. "Multinational rapid response mechanisms: Past promises and future prospects." *Contemporary Security Policy*, 38:3, 420-426, (2017) DOI: 10.1080/13523260.2017.1348567
- 12. Rotmann, Philipp and Léa Steinacker. "Stabilization: Doctrine, Organization and Practice Lessons for Germany from Canada, the Netherlands, the United Kingdom and the United States". Berlin: Global Public Policy Institute (GPPi) March 2014. Accessed July 1, 2019. https://www.files.ethz.ch/isn/178271/rotmann-steinacker_2014_stabilization-gppi-study_EN.pdf
- 13. Rubin, Barnett R. "Peace Building and State-Building in Afghanistan: Constructing Sovereignty for Whose Security?" *Third World Quarterly*, 27, no. 1, (2006) 175-185. Accessed July 3, 2019. https://www.jstor.org/stable/4017666
- 14. Sriram, Chandra Lekha and Karin Wermester. 'Preventive Action at the United Nations: From Promise to Practice?'. In *From Reaction to Conflict Prevention: Opportunities for the UN System,* edited by Fen Osler Hampson and David M. Malone, 381-389. London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2002.

- 15. Afghanistan, Islamic Republic of. National Development Framework. Kabul. (2002). http://unpan1.un.org/intradoc/groups/public/documents/APCITY/UNPAN016262.pdf
- 16. Afghanistan, Islamic Republic of. National Development Strategy. Kabul. (2008-13). https://www.undp.org/content/dam/afghanistan/docs/ANDS-Full_Eng.pdf
- 17. Asian Development Bank, United Nations Development Programme (UNDP), and World Bank (2002) Afghanistan Preliminary Needs Assessment for Recovery and Reconstruction, Manila.

 https://reliefweb.int/sites/reliefweb.int/files/resources/748E9C42622856FBC1256B430045B74C-undp-afg-15jan.pdf
- 18. Department for International Development (DFID). "Understanding Afghanistan", Strategic Conflict Assessment 2.4 Final Report. Sultan Barakat, Antonio Giustozzi, et al. London: The Recovery and Development Consortium, November 2008. http://www.operationspaix.net/DATA/DOCUMENT/5292~v~Understanding_Afghanistan_Strategic Conflict Assessment.pdf
- 19. Gilder, Alexander. "The Effect of 'Stabilization' in the Mandates and Practice of UN Peace Operations." *Netherlands International Law Review*, 66:47–73 (2019). Accessed July 1, 2019. https://doi.org/10.1007/s40802-019-00128-4
- 20. International Crisis Group. "Rebuilding The Afghan State: The European Union's Role".

 **Asia Report N°107 30 November 2005

 http://www.operationspaix.net/DATA/DOCUMENT/6257~v~Rebuilding_the_Afghan_State

 The European Unions Role.pdf
- 21. Rapid Reaction Mechanism Sri Lanka/ Support to the Cease Fire Agreement, Information Note to the Council, European Commission, Brussels, 12-09-2002.
- 22. Walt, Stephen M. The Collapse of the Liberal World Order. Accessed July 2, 2019. https://foreignpolicy.com/2016/06/26/the-collapse-of-the-liberal-world-order-european-union-brexit-donald-trump/
- 23. Wittkowsky, Andreas. "Stabilization: A Cross-cutting Task to Overcome Imminent Violent Conflict". Berlin: Centre for International Peace Operations (ZIF), Policy Brief 2017. Accessed July 2, 2019. https://www.zif-berlin.org/fileadmin/uploads/analyse/dokumente/veroeffentlichungen/ZIF Policy Briefing Wittkowsky Stabilization June 2017 EN.pdf
- 24. World Bank and United Nations, 2019: "Pathways for Peace, Inclusive Approaches to Preventing Violent Conflicts". 9781464811623.pdf DOI:10.1596/978-1-4648-1162-3

PAPER 111: INDIAN STRATEGIC THOUGHT

India has a long tradition of over two thousand five hundred years of indigenous political and strategic thought. Thinking on the origins, moral purpose and goals of the State; on security, welfare, justice, law and order; the necessity of power, diplomacy, balance of power and alliance for securing the State; the ethical issues relating to ends and means of power, rule and coercion, and about the causes of war and conditions of peace have been reflected upon over the centuries by exceptional thinkers and practitioners of statecraft. They are discussed at length in Kautilya's Arthashastra and the Shantiparva of the Mahabharata BCE. Ideas of non-violence and righteous path were prominent in the thought of Buddha, Mahavir Jain, and Ashoka. More complex thinking on how to deal with diversity of ethnic groups and religion, power sharing and appropriate relations between the central state and the regions has been prominent in the discourse. The maritime tradition of the Cholas, Akbar's complex statecraft and strategic ideas to build and consolidate the imperial state, the modern legacy of the British strategic thought and the nationalist vision of India seen in the wrings of Tagore, Gandhi, Maulana Azad and Ambedkar have all left their imprint on India's post-independence strategic culture and thought. The Course introduces the principal thinkers and critically assesses their ideas on state, security, welfare, emancipation, religious harmony, peaceful coexistence, India's relations with the outside world, and the strategies to attain the goals of the State and its people as reflected in the major texts from the *Mahabharata* to the present.

Unit I: The Pre-Modern Heritage

- 1. Introduction: Strategic Culture and Factors Shaping Indian Strategic Thinking
- 2. Statecraft and Strategic Thought in Ancient India
- 3. Strategic Thought The Medieval Period

Unit II: The Colonial Strategy, Modernity and Nationalist Thought

- 1. Conquest and Empire
- 2. Nationalist Thought and the 'Ideas' of India
- 3. Partition

Unit III: The Making of Post-Independence Strategy

- 1. Strategic Thought in the Nehru Period
- 2. Turbulence, Conflicts and Consolidation: Strategy in the Post-Nehru Phase
- 3. End of Cold War, Globalisation and the New Grand Strategy

Unit I: The Pre-Modern Heritage

Essential Readings:

- 1. Chandra, Satish. *State, Pluralism, and the Indian Historical Tradition*. New Delhi: Oxford University Press, 2008
- 2. Jones, Rodney. *India's Strategic Culture*. Defence Threat Reduction Agency, Science Application International Center, Washington DC, 2006
- 3. Kulke, Herman. ed. *The State in India 1000-1700*. New Delhi: Oxford University Press,1995
- 4. Rajagopalan, Swarna. "'Grand Strategic Thought' in the Ramayana and Mahabharata." In India's Grand Strategy: History, Theory, Cases, edited by Kanti Bajpai, Saira Basit, V. Krishnappa. New Delhi: Routledge, 2014
- 5. Rangarajan, L N. Kautilya: The Arthashastra. New Delhi: Penguin, 1992
- 6. Roy, Kaushik. "Wars in Indian History," Studies in History 16, No.2 (2000): 261-275.
- 7. Subrahmanyam, Sanjay. "A Tale of Three Empires: Mughals, Ottomans, and Habsburgs in a Comparative Context." *Common Knowledge* 12, no. 1 (2006): 66-92.
- 8. Tanham, George. *Indian Strategic Thought*, Santa Monica, CA: RAND,1995
- 9. Vivekanandan, Jayashree. "Strategy, Legitimacy and the Imperium: Framing the Mughal Strategic Discourse." *In* India's Grand Strategy: History, Theory, Cases, edited by *Kanti Bajpai, Saira Basit, V. Krishnappa. New Delhi:* Routledge, 2014

Suggested Readings:

- 10. Chandra, Satish. *A History of Medieval India* (800-1700). Hyderabad: Orient Black Swan, 2007
- 11. Garg, Sushma. "Political Ideas Of Shanti Parva." *The Indian Journal of Political Science* 65, no. 1 (2004): 77-86.
- 12. Goomans, Joss J L. and Dirk H A Kolff, eds. Warfare and Weaponry in South Asia 1000-1800. New Delhi: OUP, 2001
- 13. Habib, Irfan. Interpreting Indian History, Shillong: North-East Hill University, 1988
- 14. Habib, Irfan ed. Akbar and his India, New Delhi: Oxford University Press, 1997
- 15. Kangle, R P. *The Kautilya Arthashastra*, in Three Parts (1960, 1963, 1965), University of Bombay.
- 16. Raychaudhuri, Tapan. "The Mughal State." In *Cambridge Economic History of India, Vol.1*, 1982
- 17. Rich, Bruce. *To Uphold the World: The Message of Kautilya and Ashoka for the 21*st *Century.* New Delhi, Penguin Publishers. 2008
- 18. Rosen, Stephen P. Societies and Military Power: India and its Armies. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press, 1996
- 19. Sen, Amartya. The Argumentative Indian. New Delhi: Penguin Books, 2006

Unit II: The Colonial Strategy, Modernity and Nationalist Thought

Essential Readings:

1. Bayly, Chris ed. *The Raj: India and the British*, 1600-1947, London: Abbeville Press, 1994

- 2. Habib, Irfan S. Indian Nationalism: The Essential Writings. New Delhi: Aleph Book Company, 2017
- 3. Metcalf, Thomas R. *Ideologies of the Raj*, Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1994
- 4. Tagore, Rabindranath. Selected Essays. New Delhi: Sahitya Academy, 1996
- 5. Gandhi, Mohandas K. *Hind Swaraj and Other Essays*, (edited and introduced by A. Parel), Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1997.
- 6. Nehru, Jawaharlal. Discovery of India. New Delhi: Penguin, 2008
- 7. Azad, Abul Kalam. *India Wins Freedom*, New Delhi: Orient Longman, 2005
- 8. Bose, Sisisr K and Sugata Bose, eds. *The Essential Writings of Subhash Chandra Bose*, New Delhi: OUP, 2009
- 9. Rodriguez, Valerian. The Essential Writings of B R Ambedkar. New Delhi: OUP, 2002
- 10. Hassan, Mushirul. *India Partitioned: The Other Face of Freedom.* New Delhi: Lotus Collection,1995
- 11. Hassan, Mushirul ed. Communal and Pan-Islamic Trends in Colonial India. New Delhi: Manohar, 1985
- 12. Chandra, Bipan. *Nationalism and Colonialism in Modern India*. New Delhi: Orient Longman, 1979

- 13. Bandopadhyay, Shekhar. From Plassey to Partition: A History of Modern India. New Delhi: Orient Longman, 2004
- 14. Bharill, Chandra. Social and Political Ideas of B R Ambedkar. Alekh Publishers, 1977
- 15. Bose, Sugata. *His Majesty's Opponent: Subhash Chandra Bose and India's Struggle Against Empire*, Harvard University Press, 2011
- 16. Iyer, Raghavan N. *The Moral and Political Thought of Mahatma Gandhi*. New Delhi: OUP, 2000
- 17. Kapila, Shruti ed., *An Intellectual History of India*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2010
- 18. Nanda, B R. *Gandhi: Pan Islamism, Imperialism and Nationalism in India*. New Delhi: OUP, 1989
- 19. Roy, Tirthankar. The Economic History of India, 1857-1947. New Delhi: OUP, 2000
- 20. Wainwright, Martin. *Inheritance of Empire: Britain, India and the Balance of Power in Asia, 1938-55.* Westport, Conn.: Praeger. 1994

Unit III: The Making of Post-Independence Strategy

- 1. Bandopadhyay, J. *The Making of India's Foreign Policy*. New Delhi, Allied Publishers, 1980. Chapter 2.
- 2. Singh, Baljit. "The Sources of Contemporary Political Thought in India–A Reapprisal," *Ethics* 75, no. 1 (October 1964):57-62.
- 3. Subrahamanyam, K. 'Evolution of India's Defence Policy, 1947-64.' In B N Pande, ed., *A Centenary History of the Indian National Congress*, New Delhi, 1990

- 4. Nayar, Baldev R. and T V Paul, *India in the World Order: Searching for Major Power Status*, New Delhi: Cambridge University Press, 2004. Chapter 4, 5 and 6.
- 5. Cohen, Stephen. *India: Emerging Power*. New Delhi: Oxford University Press. 2001. Chapter 8 and 10.

- 6. Bose, Sugata. *The Indian Ocean in the Age of Global Empire*. Harvard University Press, 2006
- 7. Chandra, Bipan et al., eds. *India After Independence*, 1947-2000. New Delhi: Penguin Books, 2000
- 8. Chandra, Satish. "State and World Order The Indian Perspective." In Robert W. Cox, ed., *The New Realism: Perspectives on Multilateralism and World Order*, Tokyo, United Nations University Press, 1997
- 9. Cohen, Stephen. *The Indian Army: Its Contribution to the Development of a Nation*. New Delhi: Oxford University Press,1990
- 10. Dasgupta, Chadrashekhar. War and Diplomacy in Kashmir 1947-48. New Delhi: Sage, 2002
- 11. Datta, P.S. Ethnic Peace Accords in India. New Delhi: Vikas Publishing House, 1995
- 12. Gupta, Sisir. *Kashmir: A Study in India-Pakistan Relations*, London: Asia Publishing House, Indian Council of World Affairs, 1966
- 13. Harshe, Rajen. "India and Russia in a Changing World." *Economic and Political Weekly* 33, no. 9 (1998): 457-60.
- 14. Hilai, A Z. "India's Strategic Thinking and its National Security Policy," *Asian Survey* 41, no.5 (2001):737-764.
- 15. Kapur, Ashok. "Indian Strategy: The Dilemmas About Enmities, the Nature of Power and the Pattern of Relations." In Yogendra K Malik and Ashok Kapur, eds., *India: Fifty Years of Democracy and Development*, New Delhi: APH Publishing, 1999
- 16. Keenleyside, T A. "Nationalist Indian Attitudes towards Asia: A Troublesome Legacy for Post-Independence Indian Foreign Policy," *Pacific Affairs* 55 (Summer1982):210-30.
- 17. McMahon, Robert. *Cold War on the Periphery: The United States, India and Pakistan,* New York: Columbia University Press, 1994
- 18. Muni, S. D. "India and the Post-Cold War World: Opportunities and Challenges." *Asian Survey* 31, no. 9 (1991): 862-74.
- 19. Panikkar, K. M. The Problems of Indian Defence. New Delhi: Asia Publishing House, 1960
- 20. Subrahamanyam, K. "India's Nuclear Policy 1964-98: A Personal Recollection." In Jasjit Singh, ed. *Nuclear India*. New Delhi: Knowledge World, 1998

PAPER 116: SOUTH ASIA: SELECTED CASE STUDIES

Conflicts differ in nature, cause and the actors involved, based on which they can be broadly divided into three categories for analytical convenience. While the religious/sectarian variety is, for instance, related to group/community identity, in the ethno-territorial category, territory represents a major source of group survival and hence, the struggle for autonomy or independence. The anti-systemic/political conflicts are the product of people's movement for change in the nature of polity (from monarchical to democracy, for instance). The present paper will give the students an opportunity to examine the above three types of intra-state conflicts in the countries of South Asia.

Unit I: Insurgency, Conflict, and Politics

- 1. Jammu and Kashmir
- 2. North East
- 3. Sri Lanka

Unit II: Ideological Dysfunctions and Sectarian Conflict

- 1. Pakistan
- 2. Bangladesh
- 3. Afghanistan

Unit III: Transitional Justice, Democracy, and Political Conflict

- 1. Nepal (Jan Andolan I and II)
- 2. Bhutan (Movement for Democratic Renewal)
- 3. Maldive

Conflict Causation in South Asia

Essential Readings:

- 1. Alley, Roderic. *Internal Conflict and the International Community: Wars Without End?* Aldershot, Ashgate, 2004, Chap II.
- 2. Cordell, Karl and Stefan Wolff. *Ethnic Conflict: Causes-Consequences-Responses*. Cambridge, Polity Press. 2010.
- 3. Engineer, Asghar Ali. "Ethnic Conflict in South Asia." *Economic and Political Weekly* (March 28, 1987): 540-542.
- 4. Huntington, Samuel. *Political Order in Changing Societies*. New Haven, Conn.: Yale University Press, 1968.
- 5. Jalal, Ayesha. *Partisans of Allah: Jihad in South Asia*. Cambridge, Harvard University Press, 2008.
- 6. Juergensmeyer, Mark . *Terrorism the Mind of God: The Global Rise of Religious Violence*. Berkeley, CA: University of California Press, 2003.
- 7. Kaufman, Stuart J. "Ethnicity as a Generator of Conflict." In, *Routledge Handbook of Ethnic Conflict* edited by Karl Cordell and Stefan Wolff, New York, Routledge, 2011.
- 8. Mishra, Aliva. "Islamic Fundamentalism in South Asia: A Comparative Study of Pakistan and Bangladesh." *India Quarterly* 68, no. 3, (October 2012): 283 -296.
- 9. Mohammed, Ayoob. "State-Making, State-Breaking and State Failure: Explaining the Roots of 'Third World' Insecurity." In *Between Development and Destruction: An Enquiry into the Causes of Conflict in Post-Colonial States* edited by Luc Van de Goor, Kumar Rupesinghe and Paul Sciarone, London, Macmillan Press Ltd, 1996.
- 10. Muni SD. "South Asia." In Conflict and Intervention in the Third World edited by Md. Ayoob, Australia, Autralian National University, 1983.
- 11. Muni Sd. Conflicts in South Asia: Causes, Consequences, Prospects. ISAS Working Paper, No 170 (2013).
- 12. Pape, Robert. *Dying to Win: The Strategic Logic of Suicide Terrorism*. New York: Random House, 2005.
- 13. Smith, Anthony D. *Ethno-Symbolism and Nationalism: A Cultural Approach*. New York: Routledge, 2009.
- 14. Volden, Ketil and Dan Smith (eds). *Causes of Conflict in the Third World*. Oslo: PRIO, 1997.

Unit I: Insurgency, Conflict, and Politics

Essential Readings:

Jammu and Kashmir

- 1. Chadha, Navnita Behra. *State, Identity and Violence: Jammu & Kashmir and Ladakh.*, New Delhi, Manohar Publications, 2000.
- 2. Dasgupta C. War and Diplomacy in Kashmir, 1947-48. New Delhi, Sage Publications, 2002.
- 3. Hasnain, Syed Ata. "A Counter-Proxy war Strategy for Jammu and Kashmir." In *The New Arthashastra: A Security Strategy for India* edited by Gurmeet Kanwal, 189-216, India: Harper Collins, 2016.

- 4. Hooda. DS. "The Current Kashmir Imbroglio." *Journal of Defence Studies* 12, No. 2 (2018): 13-20.
- 5. Ganguly, Šumit. "Explaining the Kashmir Insurgency: Political Mobilization and Institutional Decay." *International Security* 21, No. 2 (Fall 1996): 76-107
- 6. Ganguly, Sumit. *The Kashmir Question: Retrospect and Prospect.* New Delhi, Franc Cass and Company Ltd, 2003.
- 7. Kashmir: The True Story," Ministry of External Affairs, January 2004 at http://mea.gov.in/Uploads/PublicationDocs/19156_Kashmir_The_True_Story_19-01-2004.pdf; 1-8.
- 8. Kumar, Radha. Making Peace with Partition. New Delhi: Penguin Books, 2005.
- 9. Nayar, VK. (Crossing the Frontiers of Conflict in the North-East and Jammu & Kashmir: From Real Politik to Ideal Politik. New Delhi, Shipra Publications, 2005.
- 10. Schofield, V. Kashmir in Conflict. London, I. B. Tauris, 2000.
- 11. Snedden, Christopher. "Kashmir: Placating Frustrated People" in *Diminishing Conflicts in Asia & Pacific: Why Some Subside and Others don't* edited by Edward Aspinall, Robin Jeffrey and Anthony J. Regan, 237-249, New York: Routledge, 2013.
- 12. Staniland, Paul. *Network of Rebellion: Explaining Insurgent Cohesion and Collapse*. Ithaca, New York, US: Cornell University Press, 2014.
- 13. Zutshi, Chitralekha. *Languages of Belonging: Islam, Regional Identity, and the Making of Kashmir*. London: Herst and Co, 2003.
- 14. Zutshi, Chitralekha. "The Politics of Identity: Religious Community, Region and Nation in Kashmiri Discourse" (Chapter 5). In *Languages of Belonging: Islam, Regional Identity, and the Making of Kashmir*, London: Herst and Co, 2003, 210-258.
- 15. Zutshi, Chitralekha. "Kashmiri Vision of Nationalism and Regionalism" (Chapter 6). In *Languages of Belonging: Islam, Regional Identity, and the Making of Kashmir*, 259-322, London: Herst and Co, 2003.

North East

- 16. Ashrafuzzaman, Md. "State Initiatives in Conflict Resolution as tool of Development: A Case of the Northeast India." *International Letters of Social and Humanistic Sciences* 45 (2015): 47-54.7.
- 17. Barbora, Sanjay . "Ethnic Politics and Land Use: Genesis of Conflict in India's North-East." *Economic and Political Weekly* (March 30, 2002): 1285-1292.
- 18. Das, Samir Kumar. *Ethnicity, Nation and Security: Essays on North-Eastern India*. New Delhi, South Asian Publishers, 2003.
- 19. Fernandes, Walter. "Conflict in North-East: A Historical Perspective." *Economic and Political Weekly* (December 18,1999): 3579-3582.
- 20. Girin, Phukon. *Ethnicisation of Politics in North-East India*. New Delhi, South Asian Publishers, 2003.
- 21. Government of India. Administrative Reforms Commission's 7th Report titled "Capacity Building For Conflict Resolution" (February 2008)(Chapter 12 Conflicts in the North East):143-179.
- 22. Kolås Ashild. Framing the tribal: ethnic violence in Northeast India. *Asian Ethnicity* 18, Issue 1 (2017): 22-37
- 23. S Baruah, Sanjib. "Stateless in Assam." Indian Express (January 19, 2018)

Sri Lanka

- 24. Bandarage, Asoka. *The Separatist Conflict in Sri Lanka: Terrorism, Ethnicity and Political Economy*. Colombo: Vijitha Yapa Publications, 2009.
- 25. DeVotta, Neil. "Sri Lanka at Sixty: A Legacy of Ethnocentrism and Degeneration." *Economic and Political Weekly* 44, no. 5, (31 January-6 February 2009):46 -53.
- 26. "Force Works: Sri Lanka Eliminates the Tamil Tigers." In *Choices: Inside the Making of India's Foreign Policy*. Shivshankar Menon, Allen lane: Penguin, 2016.
- 27. Sumanasiri, Liyanage. *One Step at a Time: Reflections on the Peace Process in Sri Lanka 2001-200*. Colombo: South Asia Peace Institute, 2008.
- 28. Sumanasiri, Liyanage; Sahadevan P& Anisha Kinra, *Intra-State Conflicts and Inter State Relations: Perspectives on India-Sri Lanka Relations*. Colombo: South Asia Peace Institute, 2009.
- 29. Samarasinghe S.W.R, "Sri Lanka: The Challenge of Postwar Peace Building, State Building, and Nation Building: in Pathways from Ethnic Conflict: Institutional Redesign." In *Divided Societies* edited by John Coakley, New York: Routledge, 2010.
- 30. Uyangoda, Jayadev. *Ethnic Conflict in Sri Lanka: Changing Dynamics* Washington, DC: East-West Centre, 2007.

Unit II: Ideological Dysfunctions and Sectarian Conflict

Essential Readings:

Pakistan

- 1. Ahmed, Feroz. Ethnicity and Politics in Pakistan. Karachi: Oxford University Press, 1998.
- 2. Ahsan, Aitiaz. *The Indus Saga: From Pataliputra to Partition*. New Delhi: Roli Books, 2005.
- 3. Archy, Paul D'. "Pakistan's Federally Administered Tribal Areas: Cause or Symptom of National Insecurity." in *Diminishing Conflicts in Asia & Pacific: Why Some Subside and Others don't* edited by Edward Aspinall, Robin Jeffrey and Anthony J. Regan, 203-217, New York: Routledge, 2013.
- 4. Cohen, Stephen P. The Future of Pakistan, Washington, D.C.: Brookings Institute, 2011.
- 5. Cohen, Stephen P. The Idea of Pakistan, New Delhi, Oxford University Press, 2004.
- 6. Haqqani, Husain. "The Role of Islam in Pakistan's Future." *The Washington Quarterly* 28, No. 1 (Winter 2004-05):85-96.
- 7. Haqqani, Hussain. Pakistan: Between Mosque and Military, Lahore. Vanguard Books, 2005.
- 8. Haqqani, Hussain. "Ideological Dysfunction," 63-95 in, *Reimagining Pakistan: Transforming a Dysfunctional Nuclear State* India, Harper Collins, 2018.
- 9. Jaffrelot, Christopher (eds). *Pakistan: Nationalism without a Nation?*, London: Zed Books, 2002.
- 10. Khan, Adeel. *Politics of Identity: Ethnic Nationalism and the State in Pakistan* New Delhi: Sage Publication, 2005.
- 11. Rashid, Ahmed. "The Situation in Pakistan." Asian Affairs XLI, (November 2010):367 –380.
- 12. Siddiqi, Farah Hanif. The Politics of Ethnicity in Pakistan. London: Rouledge, 2012.
- 13. Sisson, Richard and Leo E. Rose. War and Secession: Pakistan, India and the Creation of Bangladesh. University of California Press, 1990.

- 14. Stern, Jessica "Pakistan's Jihad Culture." Foreign Affairs 79, No. 6 (Nov/Dec 2000):115-126
- 15. "The Army's Defence of Pakistan's Ideological Frontiers,", in *Fighting to the End: The Pakistan Army's Way of War* by C. Christine Fair, 66-103, Oxford, UK: Oxford University Press, 2014.
- 16. Ziring, Lawrence. "Public Policy Dilemma and Pakistan's Nationality Problems: The Legacy of Zia ul Haq." *Asian Survey* 28, No. 8 (1998): 795-812

Bangladesh

- 17. Ahmed, Emajuddin and D. R. J. A. Nazneen. "Islam in Bangladesh: Revivalism or Power Politics?" *Asian Survey* 30, No. 8 (August 1990): 795-808.
- 18. Aziz-al Ahsan, Syed and Bhumitra Chakma. "Problems of National Integration in Bangladesh: The Chittagong Hill Tracts." *Asian Survey* 29, No.10 (October 1989):959-970.
- 19. Eliza, Griswold. "The Next Islamic Revolution?" *New York Times Magazine* (23 January 2005)
- 20. Hashmi, Tajul. "Islam in Bangladesh Politics." In *Islam Muslim and the modern state* (eds) Hussain Muttalib and Tajul Hashmi, 124-136,New York, St Martin's press,1994.
- 21. Pandey, Parnab Kumar and Ishtiaq Jamil. "Conflicts in Chittagong Hills Tracts of Bangladesh: An Unimplemented Accord and Continued Violence." *Asian Survey* 49, No. 6 (November-December 2009):1052-1070.
- 22. Rounaq, Jahan. "Bangladesh in 2005 Standing at a Crossroads." *Asian Survey* 46, No. 1 (2006):107-113.
- 23. Sobhan, Rehman. Bangladesh: Problems of Governance. New Delhi , Konark Publishers, 1993.

Afghanistan

- 24. Amin, Saikal. "Afghanistan: A State in Crisis." In *The Routledge Handbook of Security Studies* edited by Myriam Dunn Cavelty and Victor Mauer, New York, Routledge, 2010.
- 25. Basu, Arpita and V. K. Mishra. *Reconstruction of Afghanistan*. New Delhi: Shipra Publishers, 2011.
- 26. Bowker, Mike. Russia. America and the Islamic World. Burlington, VT, Ashgate, 2007.
- 27. Bowker, Mike. 'The Soviet War in Afghanistan' 27-37 in *Russia, America and the Islamic World*, Burlington, VT, Ashgate, 2007
- 28. Bowker, Mike. '9/11 and the War on Terrorism,' in Russia, *America and the Islamic World*, 83-94, Burlington, Ashgate, 2007.
- 29. Crews, Robert D. and Amin Tarzi, (eds). *The Taliban and the Crisis of Afghanistan*. Harvard, Harvard, Harvard University Press, 2009.
- 30. Nawaz, Jaspal Zafar. "Conflict Management Mechanism in Afghanistan", in *Conflict Management Mechanism and the Challenge of Peace, Department of International Relations* edited by Moonis Ahmar, 103-113, Karachi, University of Karachi, 2008.
- 31. Oliver, Roy. *Afghanistan: From Holy War to Civil War*. Princeton, Princeton University Press, 1995
- 32. Rashid, Ahmed. *Taliban: Militant Islam, Oil and Fundamentalism in Central Asia*, New Haven: Yale University Press, 2000.
- 33. Rodriguez, David M. "Leaving Afghanistan to the Afghans: A Commander's Take on Security Issue." *Foreign Affairs*, (September/October 2011): 45-53.

- 34. Singh, Amalendu. "Afghanistan: the politics of post-war reconstruction." Conflict, *Security and Development* 2, No 3 (2006): 5-27
- 35. Smitt, Scott and Colin Cookman (eds). *State Strengthening in Afghanistan: Lessons Learned* 2001-14. United States Institute of Peace, 2016.
- 36. Warren, Chin (2007) "Fourth Generation Warfare in Afghanistan." In *Global Insurgency* and the Future of Armed Conflict: Debating Fourth Generation Warfare (eds) Terry Terriff, Aaron Karp and Regina Karp, 132-146, London, Routledge, 2007.
- 37. Weigand, Florian. "Afghanistan's Taliban Legitimate Jihadists or Coercive Extremists?" *Journal of Intervention and State-building* 11, Issue 3 (2017): 359-381.

Unit III: Transitional Justice, Democracy, and Political Conflict

Essential Readings:

Nepal

- 1. Arun, Sahgal. "Nepal: The Continuing Imbroglio." *Strategic Analysis* 28, No. 3 (2006): 230-240
- 2. Baral, Lok Raj. "Nepal in 2000: Discourse of Democratic Consolidation." *Asian Survey* 41, No.1 (2000): 138-142.
- 3. Bhattarai, Baburam. "Triangular Balance of Forces", *Economic and Political Weekly* (November 2002): 4606-4610.
- 4. Einsiedel, Sebastian. Malone, David M and Suman Pradhan(eds). *Nepal in Transition: From People's War to Fragile Peace*. New Delhi, Cambridge University Press, 2012.
- 5. Gellner, David N. "Democracy in Nepal: Four Models." Seminar, No. 576 (2007): 50 -56.
- 6. Muni S.D, "The Maoist Challenge in Nepal." Aakrosh 5, No. 14 (2002): 44-59.
- 7. Padmaja, Murthy. "Understanding Nepal's Maoist Demands: Revisiting Events of 1990." *Strategic Analysis* 27, No. 1 (2003):1-17.
- 8. Pyakurel, Uddhab. "The Vision of the Jana Andolan II for a Future of Nepal." In *Coalition for Environment and Development Sustainable Cultures –Cultures of Sustainability*, Background Paper 23, (December 2008):1-17.

Bhutan

- 9. Giri, BR. "Bhutan: Ethnic Policies in Dragon Kingdom." *Asian Affairs*, Xxv, No. iii (2004): 353-364.
- 10. Hutt, Michael. "Ethnic Nationalism, Refugees and Bhutan." *Journal of Refugee Studies* 9, No. 4 (1996): 397-420.
- 11. Mathew, Joseph C. "Political Economy and Ethnic Conflict in Bhutan." In *Bhutan: Society and Polity* edited by Ramakant R. And R. C. Mishra, 116-133, New Delhi, Indus publication Company, 1996.
- 12. Mathew, Joseph C. "Political Transition in Bhutan." *Economic and Political Weekly* 41, No. 14 (2007): 1311-1313.

Maldives

13. Ahmed, Imtiaz. "Countering Terrorism in South Asia: Beyond Statist Approaches." *Maldives National Journal of Research* 4, Number 1 (Special Issue):1 9-34

- 14. Ismail, Mohamed MM. "Islam and Radicalism: A brief History." *Maldives National Journal of Research* 4, Number 1 (Special Issue):7-18.
- 15. Mulberry, Matt. "The Maldives: From Dictatorship to Democracy and Back? (1978-2012)." *International Centre for Non-Violent Conflict*, July 2012, at https://www.nonviolent-conflict.org/wp-content/uploads/2016/02/Maldives-1.pdf, pp. 1-18.
- 16. Tadjbakhs, Shahrbanou. "Fostering Community Resilience for Preventing Violent Extremis: Perspective from South Asia." *Maldives National Journal of Research* 4, Number 1 (Special Issue): 35-44.

PAPER 123: ARMS CONTROL AND DISARMAMENT

The world order is dominated by dynamic policies concerning weapons of mass destruction that occupy a focus of high politics around the world. International politics remains significantly affected with the various policies that are being followed in the present non-proliferation regime from Iran to North Korea, the New START treaty to the use of chemical weapons in Syria. The dangers emanating from the non-state actors and their penchant for weapons of mass destruction remains a matter of global concern.

The course focuses on the relevance of prudent decisions that can differentiate between war and peace, between safety and security for an effective global order and world peace. The objective is to disseminate among students a comprehensive understanding of the dangers emanating from weapons of mass destruction and the importance of global efforts to prevent their proliferation and mitigate their dangers. The course focuses on relevant policy tools like treaties, policies on arms control and disarmament and other diplomatic efforts that are expected to assist emerging scholars to prepare for careers dealing with dangerous weapons of mass destruction.

Unit I: Concepts

- 1. Arms Control and World Order
- 2. Framework for Arms Control Initiatives No-First-Use, CTBT, FMCT, Export Controls
- 3. Chemical and Biological weapons issues and implications (SARS, Ebola, Bird Flu, use of mustard gas in Syria)

Unit II: NPT and the International Order

- 1. The Non Proliferation Treaty (NPT) and the non-proliferation regime (Iran, China, North Korea)
- 2. India and the NPT
- 3. Nuclear Terrorism

Unit III: Disarmament and the World Order

- 1. Nuclear disarmament movements
- 2. India and Disarmament
- 3. Nuclear Weapon Free Zones

Unit I: Concepts

Essential Readings:

- 1. Allison, Graham. "Nuclear Disorder: Surveying Atomic Threats." *Foreign Affairs* 89. (January/February 2010): 74-85.
- 2. Bleek, Philipp and Nicholas J. Kramer. "Eliminating Syria's chemical weapons: implications for addressing nuclear, biological, and chemical threats," *The Nonproliferation Review*, 23, Issue 1-2 (March 2016):197-230.
- 3. Enia, Jason and Jeffrey Fields. "The Relative Efficacy of the Biological and Chemical Weapon Regimes." *The Nonproliferation Review* 21, No 1 (Feb 2014): 43-64.
- 4. Lieber, Keir A and Daryl G. Press. "The New Era of Counterforce: Technological Change and the Future of Nuclear Deterrence." *International Security* 41, Issue 4 (Spring 2017): 9-49.
- 5. Sagan, Scott D. "Why Do States Build Nuclear Weapons? Three Models in Search of a Bomb." *International Security* 21, No. 3 (Winter, 1996-1997): 54-86.
- 6. Sethi, Manpreet (ed). *Global Nuclear Challenges: Energy, Proliferation and Disarmament.* New Delhi: Knowledge world, 2002.
- 7. Sethi, Manpreet. "No First Use of Nuclear Weapons: Sane Logic, Sound Doctrine." *Asian Defence Review* (2016): 37-54.
- 8. Sundaram, Kumar & M. V. Ramana. "India and the Policy of No First Use of Nuclear Weapons." *Journal for Peace and Nuclear Disarmament*1, Issue 1, (2018): 152-168.
- 9. Walker, Paul. "Reading the Riot Act: Toward a More Comprehensive Ban on Chemical Weapons." *The Nonproliferation Review* 22, Issue 3/4, (September/December 2015): 517-525.
- 10. Woolf, Amy F. "The New START Treaty: Central Limits and Key Provisions. Congressional Research Service (June 13, 2017):1-42
- 11. Zanders, Jean Pascal. "Assessing the Risk of Chemical and Biological Weapons Proliferation to Terrorists." *The Nonproliferation Review* (Fall 1999):17-34.

Unit II: NPT and the International Order

- 1. Abe, Nobuyasu. "The Current Problems of the NPT: How to Strengthen the Non-Proliferation Regime." *Strategic Analysis* 34, Issue 2 (March 2010): 213-224.
- 2. Hayes, Peter. "North Korean proliferation and the end of US nuclear hegemony," 118-136, in *Nuclear Proliferation and International Security*. (eds) Morten Bremer Mærli and Sverre Lodgaard, Abingdon, Oxon:, Routledge, 2007.
- 3. Kanwal, Gurmeet "Non-Proliferation Challenges and Nuclear Disarmament," 153-184 Gumeet Kanwal, *Shapening the Arsenal: India's evolving Nuclear Deterrence Policy*, India: HarperCollins, 2017.
- 4. Kazi, Reshmi. "Non-State Actors and Weapons of Mass Destruction: A Study of Correlation." Institute of Foreign Policy Studies, (December 2011) Knowledge World, IFPS *Occasional Paper Series* No. 4.

- 5. Kazi, Reshmi. "Post-Nuclear Security Summit Process: Continuing Challenges and Emerging Prospects," *IDSA 134, No 59* (February 2017).
- 6. Lodgaard, Sverre. "Iran's uncertain nuclear ambitions," 96-117 in *Nuclear Proliferation and International Security* (eds) Morten Bremer Mærli and Sverre Lodgaard. Abingdon, Oxon: Routledge, 2007.
- 7. Mohan, Raja C. "India's nuclear exceptionalism," 152-171 in *Nuclear Proliferation and International Security* (ed). Morten Bremer Mærli and Sverre Lodgaard, Abingdon, Oxon: Routledge, 2007.
- 8. Sagan, Scott. "The Causes of Nuclear Weapons Proliferation." *Annual Review of Political Science 14*, (2011): 225-44.
- 9. Thakur, Ramesh; Boulden, Jane and Thomas G. Weiss. "Can the NPT Regime be fixed or should it be abandoned?" Friedrich-Ebert-Stiftung, *Occasional Paper* (October 2008):1-32.
- 10. Weiss, Leonard. "India and the NPT." Strategic Analysis 34, No. 2(March 2010): 255–271.

Unit III: Disarmament and the World Order

Essential Readings:

- 1. Burroughs, John J.D. "The Need for a Coherent Nuclear Non-Proliferation/Disarmament Regime." *Lawyers Committee on Nuclear Policy (LCNP)*, http://www.lcnp.org/pubs/SGADVB~1.pdf: 1-7.
- 2. Ghose, Arundhati. "Negotiating the CTBT: India's security concerns and nuclear disarmament." *Journal of International Affairs* 51, Issue 1 (Summer 1997): 239-261.
- 3. Glaser, Charles. "The Flawed Case of Nuclear Disarmament." *Survival* 40 Issue1 (Spring 1998): 112-128.
- 4. Kanwal, Gurmeet, "Nuclear Confidence-building and Risk reduction Measures." 149-152, in, *Shapening the Arsenal: India's evolving Nuclear Deterrence Policy*, India: HarperCollins, 2017
- 5. Kodama, K. "The Hiroshima-Nagasaki Process: Drawing a Road Map to the Total Abolition of Nuclear Weapons." *Katsuya Social Alternatives* 29, No. 1 (First Quarter 2010).
- 6. Nebel, Jacob. "The nuclear disarmament movement: politics, potential, and strategy." *Journal of Peace Education* 9, Issue 3 (2012): 225-247.
- 7. Schroeder, Linh. "The ICRC and the Red Cross and Red Crescent Movement: Working Towards a Nuclear-Free World since 1945." *Journal for Peace and Nuclear Disarmament* 1, Issue 1 (2018): 66-78
- 8. Sagan, Scott D Shared Responsibilities for Nuclear Disarmament: A Global Debate, *American Academy of Arts and Sciences* (2010):1-14.
- 9. Squassoni, Sharon. "The New Disarmament Discussion." *Current History* 71, Issue 4 (Jan 2009):33-38.
- 10. Thakur, Ramesh. "Japan and the Nuclear Weapons Prohibition Treaty: The Wrong Side of History, Geography, Legality, Morality, and Humanity." *Journal for Peace and Nuclear Disarmament* 1, Issue 1 (2018): 11-31.

Suggested Readings:

Books

- 1. Bremer, Morten Mærli and Sverre Lodgaard (eds), *Nuclear Proliferation and International Security*. Abingdon, Oxon: Routledge, 2007.
- 2. Cirincione, Joseph. *Bomb Scare: The History and Future of Nuclear Weapons* New York: Columbia, 2007.
- 3. Kanwal, Gurmeet. "Threat of Nuclear Terrorism," in *Shapening the Arsenal: India's evolving Nuclear Deterrence Policy. 140-148*, India: HarperCollins, 2017.
- 4. Kazi, Reshmi Nuclear Terrorism: The New Terror of the 21st Century, *IDSA 148*, No 27 (December 2013).
- 5. Kelleher, Catherine McArdle and Judith Reppy. *Getting to Zero: The Path to Nuclear Disarmament.* Stanford California: Stanford University Press, 2011.
- 6. Njølstad, Olav. *Nuclear Proliferation and International Order: Challenges to the Non-Proliferation Treaty*. Abington, Oxon: Routledge, 2011.
- 7. Reed, Thomas C and Danny B. Stillman. *The Nuclear Express: a Political History of the Bomb and its Proliferation*. Osceola, WI: Zenith Press, 2009.
- 8. Sagan, Scott D and Kenneth N. Waltz. *The Spread of Nuclear Weapons: A Debate Renewed*. New York: W.W. Norton, 2002.
- 9. Singh, Jasjit (ed). Nuclear India. New Delhi: Knowledge World, 1998.
- 10. Thakur, Ramesh and Gareth Evans (eds). *Nuclear Weapons: The State of Play.* Canberra: Centre for Nuclear Non-Proliferation and Disarmament, 2013.

Articles

- 1. Bleek, Philipp C. "Why Do States Proliferate? Quantitative Analysis of the Exploration, Pursuit, and Acquisition of Nuclear Weapons." in *Forecasting Nuclear Proliferation in the 21st Century: The Role of Theory* edited by William C. Potter with Gaukhar Mukhatzhanova Stanford, CA: Stanford University Press, 2010.
- 2. Fitzpatrick, Mark. "Asia's Latent Nuclear Powers: Japan, South Korea and Taiwan." *Adelphi Papers* (2016): 455.
- 3. Informal Group on Prime Minister Rajiv Gandhi's Action Plan for a Nuclear-Weapons-Free and Nonviolent World Order 1988, August 2011 at http://www.pugwashindia.org/images/uploads/report.pdf, pp1-285
- 4. Leitenberg, Milton "Biological Weapons and Bioterrorism in the First Years of the Twenty-First Century," *Politics and the Life Science* 21, Issue 2 (September 2002): 3-27.
- 5. Levite, Ariel E. "Never Say Never Again: Nuclear Reversal Revisited." *International Security* 27, No. 3 (Winter 2002/2003): 59-88.
- 6. Pan, Zhenqiang. "A Study of China's No-First-Use Policy on Nuclear Weapons." *Journal for Peace and Nuclear Disarmament* 1, Issue 1, (2018): 115-136
- 7. Price, Richard. "A Genealogy of the Chemical Weapons Taboo." *International Organization* 49, Issue 1 (Winter 1995): 73-103.
- 8. Robinson, Perry JJ "Implementing the Chemical Weapons Convention," *International Affairs* 72, Issue 1 (January 1996): 73-89.

PAPER 124: WEST ASIA: SELECTED CASE STUDIES

Recent developments in West Asia have drawn the world's attention to the region. The socio-political changes in the Arab world over the past one decade, which began with the popular revolt against the regime in Tunisia and spread to other countries in West Asia and North Africa (WANA), has destabilized the region and spurred the interests of external players. The civil wars in Iraq, Yemen and Syria, have drawn the regional powers into the war, making the conflict intractable. In the light of recent developments, it is useful to study whether the region is headed towards a sectarian divide (Shia-Sunni), due to the competition between the two influential regional countries—Iran and Saudi Arabia—for the leadership of the Islamic world. While Iran is conventionally regarded as the upholder of the Shia Islamic world, Saudi Arabia dominates the Sunni Islamic world on the basis of its custodianship of the two grand Muslim holy places of worship — the mosques in Mecca and Medina. Ever since, there has been a subterranean competition between the two countries for consolidating their position in the region as the leaders of the Islamic world.

Unit I: Political Movements and Reforms

- 1. Turmoil in West Asia
- 2. Political Transformation in West Asia
- 3. Post Arab Uprising: Reform Trends in the Region

Unit II: Sectarian and Ethnic Conflict

- 1. Iran: Islamic Revolution, Concept of Theocratic State, Regional Policy of Iran
- 2. Saudi Arabia: Arab Uprising, Demands for Reforms, Regional Policy of Saudi Arabia
- 3. Iraq: Sectarian Conflict, Kurds and their Demands for Autonomy, Democratic Government

Unit III: Religious, Territorial and Political Conflict

- 1. Israel-Palestine: Peace Initiatives
- 2. Turkey: Kurdish Problem, Role of Turkey in Regional Conflict
- 3. Egypt: Egyptian Revolution, Democratic Government

Unit I: Political Movements and Reforms

Essential Readings:

- 1. Anderson, Lisa. "Absolutism and the Resilience Monarchy in the Middle East." *Political Science Quarterly* 106, no. 1 (Spring 1991): 1-15.
- 2. Byman, Daniel. "Sectarianism Afflicts the New Middle East." *Survival* 56, no. 1 (February 2014): 79-100.
- 3. Calfano, Brian Robert, ed. Assessing MENA Political Reform, Post-Arab Spring: Mediators and Micro foundation. Lanham: Lexington Books, 2014.
- 4. Ghobadzdeh, Naser & Shahram Akbarzadeh. "Sectarianism and the prevalence of 'othering' in Islamic thought." *Third World Quarterly* 36, no. 4 (2015): 691-704.
- 5. Habeeb, Sameh, and Pietro Stefanini. "Giving Away Other People's Land: The Making of the Balfour Declaration." *Palestinian Return Centre*, (October 2017): 56, https://prc.org.uk/en/post/3772/new-publication-giving-away-other-people-s-land-the-making-of-the-balfour-declaration.
- 6. Huihou, AN. "Analysis on the Trends of the Middle East Turmoil." *Journal of Middle Eastern and Islamic Studies* 9, no. 1 (2015): 1-21.
- 7. Levene, Mark. "The Balfour Declaration: A Case of Mistaken Identity." *The English Historical Review* CVII, no. CCCCXXII (January 1992): 54–77, https://academic.oup.com/ehr/article-abstract/CVII/CCCCXXII/54/462554?redirectedFrom=fulltext.
- 8. Moore, James. "The Sunni and Shia Schism: Religion, Islamic Politics, and Why Americans Need to Know the Differences." *Journal of Social Studies* 106, no. 5 (2015): 226-235.
- 9. Salem, Paul. "The Middle East in 2015 and Beyond: Trends and Drivers," Middle East Institute (November 2014), http://www.mei.edu/content/article/middle-east-2015-and-beyond-trends-and-drivers.
- 10. Sarihan, Ali. "In Search of the Arab Uprisings: Social Movement, Revolution or Democratization?." *Turkish Journal of Politics* 5, no. 1 (Summer 2014): 38-56.

- 11. Ahmad, Talmiz, Turmoil in West Asia: The Sectarian Divide Shapes Regional Competitions. New Delhi: IDSA, 2016, chap. 2, 5, 7 and 8.
- 12. Freeman, Chas W. Jr. "The Arab Reawakening: Strategic Implications," *Middle East Policy* XVIII, no. 2 (summer 2011): 29-37.
- 13. Grote, Rainer, Tilmann J. Röder. eds., *Constitutionalism, Human Rights, and Islam after the Arab Spring*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2016.
- 14. Ibrahim, Saad Eddin. "Ethnic Conflict and State-building in the Arab World," *UNESCO* (1998): 229-242, file:///C:/Users/Ben/Desktop/ICP%20WANA%20Readings/Unit%20I/Ethnic%20issue,%20 UNESCO.pdf.
- 15. Pradhan, Prasanta Kumar ed., Geopolitical Shifts in West Asia: Trends and Implications. New Delhi: Pentagon Press, 2016, chap. 1, 6 and 7, https://idsa.in/system/files/book/book_geopolitical-shifts-in-west-asia_0.pdf.

- 16. Roy, Meena Singh ed., *Emerging Trends in West Asia: Regional and Global Implications*. New Delhi: Pentagon Press, 2014, chap. 1, 3 and 7, https://idsa.in/system/files/book/book_TrendsinWestAsia_0.pdf.
- 17. Talbot, Valeria. "The Gulf monarchies in a changing MENA region." *ISPI*, no. 139 (October 2012): http://www.ispionline.it/sites/default/files/pubblicazioni/analysis 139 2012.pdf.

Unit II: Sectarian and Ethnic Conflict

Essential Readings:

- 1. Abrahamian, Ervand. *Iran Between Two Revolutions*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1982, chap. 1, 2 and 11, https://books.google.co.in/books?hl=en&lr=&id=qh_QotrY7RkC&oi=fnd&pg=PR10&ots=3 https://books.google.co.in/books?hl=en&lr=&id=qh_QotrY7RkC&oi=fnd&pg=PR10&ots=3 https://google.co.in/books?hl=en&lr=&id=qh_QotrY7RkC&oi=fnd&pg=PR10&ots=3 https://google.co.in/books?hl=en&lr=&id=qh_QotrY7RkC&oi=fnd&pg=PR10&ots=3 https://google.co.in/books?hl=en&lr=&id=qh_QotrY7RkC&oi=fnd&pg=PR10&ots=3 https://google.co.in/books?hl=en&lr=&id=qh_QotrY7RkC&oi=fnd&pg=PR10&ots=3 https://google.co.in/books?hl=en&lr=&id=qh_QotrY7RkC&oi=fnd&pg=PR10&ots=3 https://google.co.in/books?hl=en&lr=&id=qh_QotrY7RkC&oi=fnd&pg=PR10&ots=3 https://google.co.in/books.nd <a href="https://google.co.in
- 2. Al-Qarawee, Harith Hasan. "Iraq's Sectarian Crisis A Legacy of Exclusion." *Carnegie Endowment for International Peace* (April 2014), https://carnegieendowment.org/files/iraq sectarian crisis.pdf.
- 3. Al-Rasheed, Madawi, "Saudi Arabia's Regional Foreign Policy is Fracturing the Gulf." (September 2017), <u>Saudi-Arabia%E2%80%99s-Regional-Foreign-Policy-is-Fracturing-the-Gulf-.pdf.</u>
- 4. Binder, Leonard. *Iran: Political Development in a Changing Society*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1962, chaps. 1, 2 and 7, https://books.google.co.in/books?hl=en&lr=&id=ogp8AHZ3ZN4C&oi=fnd&pg=PA1&ots=ajZxuT9y0F&sig=r_ubxmfn9OqCHaeBCeXYuu9OEF4&redir_esc=y#v=onepage&q&f=false
- 5. Bruinessen, Martin van. "Iraq: Kurdish challenges." *Institute for Security Studies*, Paris (February 14, 2005): 45-72.
- 6. Raphaeli, Nimrod. "Demands for Reforms in Saudi Arabia." *Middle Eastern Studies* 41, no. 4 (July 2005): 517-532, https://www.jstor.org/stable/pdf/4284386.pdf?refreqid=excelsior%3A36b07d10bd99627a575 4d21f85a685b0.
- 7. Roy, Sonia. "The Kurdish Issue." *Foreign Policy Journal* (April 22, 2011), https://www.foreignpolicyjournal.com/2011/04/22/the-kurdish-issue/

- 8. Brinkerhoff, Derick W. and James B. Mayfield, *Democratic Governance in Iraq? Progress and Peril in Reforming State-society Relations*. John Wiley & Sons, 2005. https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/pdf/10.1002/pad.348.
- 9. Johnson, Chalmers. *Revolutionary Change*. Boston: Little Brown, 1966. https://books.google.co.in/books?hl=en&lr=&id=LYmfmDa6MUEC&oi=fnd&pg=PA1&ots=2dl-wKLSS3&sig=X4KFLNWiiU8MzEpDIaLIxz-t9Ys&redir esc=y#v=onepage&g&f=false.
- 10. Ragab, Eman. "Beyond Money and Diplomacy: Regional Policies of Saudi Arabia and UAE after the Arab Spring." *The International Spectator* 52, no. 2 (2017): 37–53.

11. Rizvi, M. Mahtab Alam. "Velayat-e- Faqih (Supreme Leader) and Iranian Foreign Policy: An Historical Analysis." *Strategic Analysis* 36, no. 1 (January 2012): 112-127.

Unit III: Religious, Territorial and Political Conflict

Essential Readings:

- 1. El-Bendary, Mohamed. *The Egyptian Revolution: Between Hope and Despair: Mubarak to Morsi.* New York: Algora Publishing, 2013, chap. 1, 7, 9 and 10, <a href="https://books.google.co.in/books?id=faKf551DFxUC&pg=PA117&lpg=PA117&dq=Article+on+Abolition+of+Monarchy+in+Egypt&source=bl&ots=4S7Jv_wKO2&sig=cySEjREiw-u_O-K0CQNRQOydP0w&hl=en&sa=X&ved=0ahUKEwjKkffNl5TcAhWDdH0KHZQ0A0wQ6AEIxwEwFg#v=onepage&q=Article%20on%20Abolition%20of%20Monarchy%20in%20Egypt&f=false.
- 2. Gelvin, James L. *The Israel-Palestine Conflict: One Hundred Years of War.* New York: Cambridge University Press, 2014. <a href="https://books.google.co.in/books?hl=en&lr=&id=jLdEAgAAQBAJ&oi=fnd&pg=PR8&dq=Articles+on+Conflict+in+Palestine&ots=XxU_6Y3e0F&sig=GzGGHyoswiAhcvLkW4ODXKDlvl0#v=onepage&q=Articles%20on%20Conflict%20in%20Palestine&f=false.
- 3. Gelvin, *The Israel-Palestine Conflict: One Hundred Years of War.* chap. 10, https://books.google.co.in/books?hl=en&lr=&id=jLdEAgAAQBAJ&oi=fnd&pg=PR8&dq=Articles+on+Conflict+in+Palestine&ots=XxU_6Y3e0F&sig=GzGGHyoswiAhcvLkW4ODXKDlvl0#v=onepage&q=Articles%20on%20Conflict%20in%20Palestine&f=false.
- 4. Kelman, Herbert C., "The Israeli-Palestinian Peace Process and Its Vicissitudes." *Harvard University* 62, no.4 (2007): 287-303, https://scholar.harvard.edu/hckelman/files/Vicissitudes.pdf.
- 5. Pressman, Jeremy. "A Brief History of the Arab-Israeli Conflict." University of Connecticut (May 25, 2005).
- 6. Uslu, Emrullah. "Turkey's Kurdish Problem: Steps Toward a Solution." *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism* 30, no. 2 (2007): 157-172, https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/pdf/10.1080/10576100601101059?needAccess=true.
- 7. Zayyad, Ziad Abu & Hillel Schenker. "Palestinian Refugees and the Two-State Solution." *Palestine-Israel Journal*, Jerusalem (December 2009).

- 8. Bhuiyan, Shahjahan H. "Can Democratic Governance Be Achieved in Egypt?." *International Journal of Public Administration* 38 (2015): 496–509.
- 9. Zaman, Amberin, "Two Men Can Stop the War Between Turkey and the Kurds." *Institute for Security and & Development Policy* (January 31, 2018).

CBCS PAPER: ARMS CONTROL AND DISARMAMENT

The world order is dominated by dynamic policies concerning weapons of mass destruction that occupy a focus of high politics around the world. International politics remains significantly affected with the various policies that are being followed in the present non-proliferation regime from Iran to North Korea, the New START treaty to the use of chemical weapons in Syria. The dangers emanating from the non-state actors and their penchant for weapons of mass destruction must not be ignored and heighten risk to global peace and security.

This course will give students a comprehensive understanding of the dangers emanating from weapons of mass destruction and the importance of global efforts to prevent their proliferation and mitigate their dangers. The course focuses on relevant policy tools like treaties, policies on arms control and disarmament and other diplomatic efforts that are expected to assist emerging scholars to prepare for careers dealing with dangerous weapons of mass destruction.

Unit I: Concepts

- 1. Arms Control
- 2. Nuclear weapons and global security
- 3. Chemical and Biological weapons

Unit II: NPT and the International Order

- 1. The Non Proliferation Treaty (NPT)
- 2. India and the NPT
- 3. Nuclear Terrorism

Unit III: Disarmament and the World Order

- 1. Disarmament and India
- 2. Biological Weapons Convention (BWC)
- 3. Chemical Weapons Convention (CWC)

Unit I: Concepts

Essential Readings:

- 1. Allison, Graham. "Nuclear Disorder: Surveying Atomic Threats." *Foreign Affairs* 89. (January/February 2010): 74-85.
- 2. Bleek, Philipp and Nicholas J. Kramer, "Eliminating Syria's chemical weapons: implications for addressing nuclear, biological, and chemical threats." *The Nonproliferation Review*, 23, Issue 1-2 (March 2016):197-230.
- 3. Bull, Hedley. "Arms Control and World Order." *International Security* 1, no. 1 (Summer 1976): 3-16.
- 4. Cohen, Michael D. "How nuclear proliferation causes conflict: the case for optimistic pessimism." *The Nonproliferation Review* 23, Issue 3-4 (July 2016): 425-442.
- 5. Enia, Jason and Jeffrey Fields. "The Relative Efficacy of the Biological and Chemical Weapon Regimes." *The Nonproliferation Review* 21, No 1 (Feb 2014): 43-64.
- 6. Lugar, Richard G. "WMD elimination lessons learned." *The Nonproliferation Review* 23, Issue 1-2 (March 2016):25-29.
- 7. Sagan, Scott D. "Why Do States Build Nuclear Weapons? Three Models in Search of a Bomb." *International Security* 21, No. 3 (Winter, 1996-1997): 54-86.
- 8. Zanders, Jean Pascal. "Assessing the Risk of Chemical and Biological Weapons Proliferation to Terrorists." *The Nonproliferation Review* (Fall 1999):17-34.

Unit II: NPT and the International Order

- 1. Abe, Nobuyasu. "The Current Problems of the NPT: How to Strengthen the Non-Proliferation Regime." *Strategic Analysis* 34, Issue 2 (March 2010): 213-224.
- 2. Coe, Andrew J and Jane Vaynman. "Collusion and the Nuclear Nonproliferation Regime." *The Journal of Politics* 77, No. 4 (October 2015): 983-997.
- 3. Demarest, Leila and KU Leuven. "Towards a Stronger Non-proliferation Regime? The Role of Nuclear Disarmament, State Interests, and Institutions." Centre for Research on Peace and Development (CRPD) *Working Paper No. 10* (January 2012): 1-20.
- 4. Fitzpatrick, Mark. "Asia's Latent Nuclear Powers: Japan, South Korea and Taiwan." *Adelphi Papers* (2016): 455.
- 5. Ford, Christopher A. "Interpreting Article VI of the Treaty on the Non-Proliferation of Nuclear Weapons." *Nonproliferation Review* 14, No. 3 (November 2007): 401-428.
- 6. Hayes, Peter. "North Korean proliferation and the end of US nuclear hegemony," 118-136, in *Nuclear Proliferation and International Security* edited by Morten Bremer Mærli and Sverre Lodgaard, Abingdon, Oxon:, Routledge, 2007.
- 7. Lodgaard, Sverre. "Iran's uncertain nuclear ambitions," 96-117 in *Nuclear Proliferation and International Security* edited by Morten Bremer Mærli and Sverre Lodgaard, Abingdon, Oxon: Routledge, 2007.
- 8. Millar, Steven E. "Proliferation, Disarmament and the future of NPT," in *Nuclear Proliferation and International Security* edited by Morten Bremer Mærli and Sverre Lodgaard, 50-69, Abingdon, Oxon: Routledge, 2007.

- 9. Mohan, Raja C. "India's nuclear exceptionalism," 152-171 in *Nuclear Proliferation and International Security* (ed) Morten Bremer Mærli and Sverre Lodgaard, Abingdon, Oxon: Routledge, 2007.
- 10. Ruzicka, Jan and Nicholas J. Wheeler. "The Puzzle of Trusting Relationships in the Nuclear Non-Proliferation Treaty." *International Affairs* 86, Issue 1, (January 2010): 69-85.
- 11. Siracusa, Joseph M. "The Eight Pillars of the Nuclear Nonproliferation Regime and the Search for Global Security." *Global Policy Essay* 17, No.1 (September 2012): 1-17.
- 12. Smith, Roger K. "Explaining the Non-Proliferation Regime: Anomalies for Contemporary International Relations Theory." *International Organization* 41, Issue 2, (Spring 1987): 253-281.
- 13. Thakur, Ramesh; Boulden, Jane and Thomas G. Weiss. "Can the NPT Regime be fixed or should it be abandoned?" Friedrich-Ebert-Stiftung, *Occasional Paper* (October 2008):1-32.
- 14. Weiss, Leonard. "India and the NPT." Strategic Analysis 34, No. 2(March 2010):255–271.

Unit III: Disarmament and the World Order

Essential Readings:

- 1. Burroughs, John J.D. "The Need for a Coherent Nuclear Non-Proliferation/Disarmament Regime." *Lawyers Committee on Nuclear Policy (LCNP)*, http://www.lcnp.org/pubs/SGADVB~1.pdf: 1-7.
- 2. Enia, Jason and Jeffrey Fields. "The Relative Efficacy of the Biological and Chemical Weapon Regimes." *The Nonproliferation Review* 21, Issue 1) (March 2014): 43-64.
- 3. Glaser, Charles. "The Flawed Case of Nuclear Disarmament." *Survival* 40 Issuel (Spring 1998): 112-128.
- 4. Kodama, K. "The Hiroshima-Nagasaki Process: Drawing a Road Map to the Total Abolition of Nuclear Weapons." *Katsuya Social Alternatives* 29, No. 1 (First Quarter 2010).
- 5. Scott D. Sagan, Shared Responsibilities for Nuclear Disarmament: A Global Debate, *American Academy of Arts and Sciences* (2010):1-14.
- 6. Squassoni, Sharon. "The New Disarmament Discussion." *Current History* 71, Issue 4 (Jan 2009):33-38.
- 7. Ghose, Arundhati. "Negotiating the CTBT: India's security concerns and nuclear disarmament." *Journal of International Affairs* 51, Issue 1 (Summer 1997): 239-261.
- 8. Walker, Paul. "Reading the Riot Act: Toward a More Comprehensive Ban on Chemical Weapons." *The Non-proliferation Review* 22, Issue 3 (September/December 2015): 517-525.
- 9. Woolf, Amy F. "The New START Treaty: Central Limits and Key Provisions. Congressional Research Service (June 13th 2017): 1-42

Suggested Readings:

Books

- 1. Bremer, Morten and Sverre Lodgaard (eds). *Nuclear Proliferation and International Security*. Abingdon, Oxon, Routledge, 2007.
- 2. Cirincione, Joseph. *Bomb Scare: The History and Future of Nuclear Weapons* New York: Columbia, 2007.

- 3. Kelleher, Catherine McArdle and Judith Reppy. *Getting to Zero: The Path to Nuclear Disarmament.* Stanford California: Stanford University Press, 2011.
- 4. Njølstad, Olav. *Nuclear Proliferation and International Order: Challenges to the Non-Proliferation Treaty*. Abington, Oxon: Routledge, 2011.
- 5. Reed, Thomas C and Danny B. Stillman. *The Nuclear Express: a Political History of the Bomb and its Proliferation*. Osceola, WI, Zenith Press, 2009.
- 6. Sagan, Scott D and Kenneth N. Waltz. *The Spread of Nuclear Weapons: A Debate Renewed*. New York: W.W. Norton, 2002.
- 7. Schelling, Thomas C and Morton H. Halperin. *Strategy and Arms Control* (1985 ed.). 9-31, Washington, D.C., Pergamon-Brassey's, 1985.
- 8. Sokolski, Henery D. *Getting Mad: A Nuclear Mutual Assured Destruction, Its Origins and Practice.* Strategic Studies Institute: Diane Publishing Co, 2004.
- 9. Wittner, Lawrence S. Confronting the Bomb: A Short History of the World Nuclear Disarmament Movement. Stanford California, Stanford University Press, 2009.

Articles

- 10. Bell, Mark. "Examining Explanations for Nuclear Proliferation." *International Studies Quarterly* 50, Issue 3(September 2015): 1-10.
- 11. Bleek, Philipp C. "Why Do States Proliferate? Quantitative Analysis of the Exploration, Pursuit, and Acquisition of Nuclear Weapons." in *Forecasting Nuclear Proliferation in the 21st Century: The Role of Theory* edited by William C. Potter with Gaukhar Mukhatzhanova Stanford, CA, Stanford University Press, 2010.
- 12. Hymans, Jacques EC. "The Study of Nuclear Proliferation and Nonproliferation: Toward a New Consensus?." in *Forecasting Nuclear Proliferation in the 21st Century: The Role of Theory* edited by by William C. Potter and Gaukhar Mukhatzhanova,13-37, Stanford: Stanford University Press, 2010.
- 13. Informal Group on Prime Minister Rajiv Gandhi's Action Plan for a Nuclear-Weapons-Free and Nonviolent World Order 1988, August 2011 at http://www.pugwashindia.org/images/uploads/report.pdf, pp1-285
- 14. Leitenberg, Milton. "Biological Weapons and Bioterrorism in the First Years of the Twenty-First Century," *Politics and the Life Science* 21, Issue 2 (September 2002): 3-27.
- 15. Levite, Ariel E. "Never Say Never Again: Nuclear Reversal Revisited." *International Security* 27, No. 3 (Winter 2002/2003): 59-88.
- 16. Potter, William C and Gaukhar Mukhatzhanova. "Divining Nuclear Intentions: A Review Essay." *International Security* 33, No. 1 (Summer 2008): 139-169.
- 17. Price, Richard. "A Genealogy of the Chemical Weapons Taboo," *International Organization* 49, Issue 1 (Winter 1995), 73-103.
- 18. Reiss, Mitchell. "Bridled Ambition: Why States Constrain Their Nuclear Capabilities." Washington D.C, Woodrow Wilson Center Press, 1995: 321-333
- 19. Robinson, Perry JJ. "Implementing the Chemical Weapons Convention." *International Affairs* 72, Issue 1 (January 1996): 73-89.
- 20. Sagan, Scott. "The Causes of Nuclear Weapons Proliferation." *Annual Review of Political Science 14*, (2011): 225-44.

M.A. IN CONFLICT ANALYSIS AND PEACE BUILDING (4th SEMESTER)

SYLLABUS (JANUARY- MAY)



Nelson Mandela Centre for Peace and Conflict Resolution Jamia Millia Islamia New Delhi - 110025

PAPER 103: DEVELOPMENT AND CONFLICT

This paper deals with new debates amongst the international aid, policy and humanitarian communities, on the nature of conflict, with a special focus on issues of development and conflict. The basic objective of this course will be to train students to understand and analyse links and causality between development as a process of social, economic and political change to armed conflict and peace-building. To this end, it focuses on the conceptual and analytical inputs necessary for understanding the linkages between economic development, conflict, security and peace-building. Based on this understanding and expertise, the course deals with the operational significance of the development – peace-building interface in terms of its present status, institutional requirements and policies. The paper will also focus on few illustrative case studies.

Unit I: Perspectives on Development and Conflict

- 1. Theories and Approaches
- 2. Contemporary Development Issues
- 3. Link between Development and Conflict

Unit II: Development, Conflict and Security

- 1. Concepts of Human Security and Development: Inequality as Dangerous
- 2. Development as Conflict Prevention/Management/Resolution
- 3. Contemporary Development and Security Issues

Unit III: Development and Peace-Building: Institutional Responses

- 1. Policy Issues: Peace through Development, Policies for Sustainable Peace
- 2. Implications of the Humanitarian-Development-Reconstruction Continuum
- 3. EU, OECD/DAC, World Bank, UNDP, International Alert

Unit I: Perspectives on Development and Conflict

Essential Readings:

- 1. Addison, Tony, Rachel Gisselquist, Miguel N. Zarazua and Saurabh Singhal. "Needs versus Expediency: Poverty Reduction and Social Development in Post-Conflict Countries." In *Building Sustainable Peace Timing and Sequencing of Post Conflict Reconstruction and Peace Building*, edited by Arnim Langer and Graham Brown, 32-50. United Kingdom: Oxford University Press, 2016.
- 2. Barakat, Sultan, ed. After the Conflict, Reconstruction and Development in the Aftermath of War. London: I. B. Tauris, 2005.
- 3. Ballentine, Karen and Heiko Nitzschke, eds. *Profiting From Peace, Managing the Resource Dimension of Civil War*. New Delhi: Viva Books, 2007.
- 4. Bannon, Ian and Paul Collier, "Natural Resources and Conflict: What We Can Do." In *Natural Resources and Violent Conflict*, edited by Ian Bannon and Paul Collier, 1-16. Washington, D.C.: World Bank, 2003.
- 5. Brown, Graham, Arnim Langer and Frances Stewart. "A Typology of Post-Conflict Environments". *Centre for Research on Peace and Development (CRPD) Working Paper No. 1.* September 2011. Accessed June 28, 2019. https://soc.kuleuven.be/crpd/files/working-papers/wp01.pdf
- 6. Duffield, Mark. *Global Governance and the New Wars, The Merging of Development and Security.* London: Zed Books, 2001.
- 7. Fukuda-Parr, Sakiko. "Poverty and Violent Conflict: Rethinking Development." In *Security and Development: Searching for Critical Connections*, edited by Neclâ Tschirgi, Michael S. Lund, and Francesco Mancini, 17-45. New Delhi: Viva Books, 2011.
- 8. Kaldor, Mary. *New and Old Wars, Organized Violence in a Global Era*. Dehradun: Natraj Publishers, (First Indian Edition) 2005.
- 9. Kapila, Mukesh and Karin Wermester. "Development and Conflict: New Approaches in the United Kingdom." In *From Reaction to Conflict Prevention Opportunities for the UN System* edited by Osler Hampson and David M. Malone, 297-320. London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2002
- 10. Langer, Arnim and Graham Brown, eds. *Building Sustainable Peace Timing and Sequencing of Post Conflict Reconstruction and Peace Building*. United Kingdom: Oxford University Press, 2016
- 11. McCann, Gerard and Stephen McCloskey, eds. *From the Local to the Global: Key Issues in Development Studies*. London: Pluto Press, (Third Edition), 2015.
- 12. Rapley, John. *Understanding Development Theory and Practice in the Third World*. New Delhi: Viva Books, 2010.
- 13. Sen, Amartya. *Development as Freedom*. New Delhi: Oxford University Press, 2000.
- 14. Stewart, Frances and Valpy Fitzgerald, eds. *War and Underdevelopment Volume 1: The Economic and Social Consequences of Conflict.* Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2000.
- 15. Welzer, Harald. *Climate Wars: What People Will Be Killed for in the 21st Century*. Cambridge: Polity Press, 2012.

- 16. Anderson, Mary B. and Angelika Spelten. "Conflict Transformation. How International Assistance Can Contribute." Policy Paper 15, Development and Peace Foundation/ Stiftung Entwicklung und Frieden (SEF) December 2000. Stiftung Entwicklung und Frieden. "Conflict Transformation How International Assistance Can Contribute." Accessed July 4, 2019. https://www.sef-bonn.org/fileadmin/Die_SEF/Publikationen/Policy_Paper/pp-15_2000-12_en.pdf
- 17. Desai, Vandana and Robert B. Potter, eds. *The Companion to Development Studies*. New York: Routledge, 2014.
- 18. Humphreys, Macartan. "Economics and Violent Conflict." *Conflict Prevention Initiative, Program on Humanitarian Policy and Conflict Research*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard School of Public Health, 2003. Accessed June 28, 2019. http://www.unglobalcompact.org/docs/issues_doc/Peace_and_Business/Economics_and_Violent Conflict.pdf.
- 19. Kingsbury, Damien, Joe Remenyi, John McKay and Janet Hunt. *Key Issues in Development*. New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2004. Accessed July 2, 2019. https://www.academia.edu/2004699/Key Issues in Development
- 20. O'Gorman, Eleanor. Conflict and Development. London: Zed, 2011.
- 21. Todaro, Michael and Stephen C. Smith. *Economic Development*. London: Pearson Education, (12th Edition), 2014.
- 22. United Nations Development Programme, Human Development Report 2010: *The Real Wealth of Nations—Pathways to Human Development*, New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2010.
- 23. Waal, Alex de. 'The Nazis Used It, We Use It,' (on the return of famine as a weapon of war) London Review of Books, 39 no. 12 (15 June 2017): 9-12. Accessed July 2, 2019. https://www.lrb.co.uk/v39/n12/alex-de-waal/the-nazis-used-it-we-use-it#pagetop
- 24. World Bank. Forcibly Displaced, Toward a Development Approach supporting refugees, internally displaced persons and their hosts. Washington D.C.: World Bank, 2017.

Unit II: Development, Conflict and Security

- 1. Cousens, Elizabeth M. and Chetan Kumar with Karin Wermester, eds. *Peacebuilding as Politics: Cultivating Peace in Fragile Societies*. Boulder, CO: Lynne Rienner, 2011.
- 2. Duffield, Mark. *Global Governance and the New Wars, The Merging of Development and Security.* London: Zed Books, 2001.
- 3. Duffield, Mark. *Development, Security and Unending War: Governing the World of Peoples.* Cambridge: Polity Press, 2007.
- 4. Ghani, A. and C. Lockhart. *Fixing Failed States: A framework for rebuilding a fractured world.* Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2008.
- 5. Human Security Unit, Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs United Nations (OCHA). "Human Security in Theory and Practice Application of the Human Security Concept and the United Nations Trust Fund for Human Security." Accessed July 2, 2019. https://www.unocha.org/sites/dms/HSU/Publications%20and%20Products/Human%20Security%20In%20Theory%20and%20Practice%20English.pdf
- 6. Jackson, Paul and Danielle Beswick. *Conflict, Security and Development An Introduction,* London: Routledge, (Third Edition), 2018.

- 7. Mac Ginty, Roger, and Andrew Williams. *Conflict and Development*. London: Routledge, 2016.
- 8. Stewart, Frances. "Development and security." *Conflict, Security and Development.* 4:3 (2004) 261-288. Published online 22 Oct 2010. Accessed July 1, 2019. https://doi.org/10.1080/1467880042000319863
- 9. Stewart, Frances. "Horizontal Inequalities as a Source of Conflict." In *From Reaction to Conflict Prevention Opportunities for the UN System*, edited by Osler Hampson and David M. Malone, 105 136. London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2002.
- 10. Tschirgi, Neclâ, Michael S. Lund, and Francesco Mancini. "The Security-Development Nexus" in *Security and Development: Searching for Critical Connections*, edited by Neclâ Tschirgi, Michael S. Lund, and Francesco Mancini, 1-16. Boulder, CO: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2010. Accessed July 2, 2019. http://www.rienner.com/uploads/4af0b385609ed.pdf

- 11. Berdal, Mats and Dominik Zaum, eds. *Political Economy of State Building: Power After Peace*. New York: Routledge, 2013.
- 12. Chaturvedi, S. *Development Cooperation and Emerging Powers: new partners or old patterns*. London: Zed, 2012.
- 13. Matthew, Richard A. "Environment, Conflict, and Sustainable Development." In *Security and Development: Searching for Critical Connections*, edited by Neclâ Tschirgi, Michael S. Lund, and Francesco Mancini, 47-75. New Delhi: Viva Books, 2011.
- 14. Ramsbotham, Oliver, Huge Miall and Tom Woodhouse. *Contemporary Conflict Resolution*. Cambridge: Polity Press, (Fourth Edition), 2016.
- 15. Galtung, J. Peace by Peaceful Means: Peace and conflict, development and civilization. London: Sage, 1996.
- 16. Žarkov, Dubravka and Helen Hintjens. "Conflict, Peace, Security and Development: Theories and Methodologies". In Helen Hintjens and Dubravka Žarkov, eds. *Conflict, Peace, Security and Development Theories and Methodologies*, 3-14. London: Routledge, 2015.

Unit III: Development and Peace Building: Institutional Responses

- 1. Anderson, Mary B. *Do No Harm How aid can support Peace or War*. London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 1999.
- 2. Ballentine, Karen and Jake Sherman, eds. *The Political Economy of Armed Conflict Beyond Greed & Grievance*. New Delhi: Viva Books, 2005.
- 3. Berdal, Mats and David M. Malone. *Greed and Grievance Economic Agendas in Civil Wars*. London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2000.
- 4. Cleves, Patricia, Nat Colletta, and Nicholas Sambanis. "Addressing Conflict: Emerging Policy at the World Bank" In *From Reaction to Conflict Prevention Opportunities for the UN System*,

- edited by Osler Hampson and David M. Malone, 321 355. London: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2002
- 5. Collier, Paul. *Economic Causes of Civil conflict and their Implications for Policy*. Washington, D.C.: World Bank, 2000 b.
- 6. Collier, P. and A. Hoeffler. "Greed and Grievance in Civil War," *Oxford Economic Papers* 56, no. 4 (2004): 563-95.
- 7. Lange, Maria. "Building Institutional Capacity for Conflict-Sensitive Practice: The Case of International NGOs". International Alert, The Development and Peacebuilding Programme, May 2004. Accessed July 2, 2019. https://www.international-alert.org/sites/default/files/publications/building-institutional cap.pdf
- 8. Paris, R. "Saving Liberal Peace Building," *Review of International Studies* 36, no. 2 (2010) 337-65.
- 9. Ruaudel, Héloïse and Susanna Morrison- Métois. "Responding to Refugee Crises in Developing Countries. What Can We Learn From Evaluations?" *OECD Working Paper*. September 2017. Accessed June 29, 2019. https://www.oecdilibrary.org/docserver/ae4362bd-en.pdf?expires=1563111890&id=id&accname=guest&checksum=F9712D4687C86BBA81629D9A27030B34
- 10. Stein, Howard. Beyond the World Bank Agenda: An Institutional Approach to Development, Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2008.
- 11. United Nations Environment Programme. "From Conflict to Peacebuilding The Role of Natural Resources and the Environment." February 2009. Accessed July 3, 2019. https://www.iisd.org/sites/default/files/publications/conflict_peacebuilding.pdf
- 12. UNDP Guidance Note, "Development Approach to Migration and Displacement." 2016. Accessed July 4, 2019. Final%20Guidance%20Note%20Migration%20and%20Displacement%2016%20January%2020 16.pdf
- 13. An Introduction to conflict-sensitive approaches to development, humanitarian assistance and peacebuilding (2015) Accessed July 3, 2019. http://local.conflictsensitivity.org/wp-content/uploads/2015/05/Conflict-Sensitive-Approaches-to-Development-Humanitarian-Assistance-and-Peacebuilding-Resource-Pack.pdf
- Maria. 14. Lange, Building Institutional Capacity Conflict-Sensitive for Practice: International NGOs (2004)The Case ofAccessed July 2, 2019. http://local.conflictsensitivity.org/wpcontent/uploads/2015/05/Building Institutional Capacity.pdf
- 15. OECD Working Paper, Héloïse Ruaudel and Susanna Morrison- Métois (September 2017) Responding to Refugee Crisis in Developing Countries, What Can we learn from Evaluations? Accessed July 6, 2019. https://www.oecd-ilibrary.org/docserver/ae4362bd-Working-en.pdf?expires=1532635146&id=id&accname=guest&checksum=EA5D93012307AB41C0DFF-70AB3725041-OECD (2012)
- 16. OECD Supporting Statebuilding in Situations of Conflict and Fragility Policy Guidance, DAC Guidelines and Reference Series, OECD Publishing, Paris, 8 February 2011. http://dx.doi.Org/10.1787/9789264074989-en.FFC
- 17. OECD (2010) International Support to Post-Conflict Transition: Rethinking Policy, Changing Practice, DAC Guidelines and Reference Series, OECD Publishing, Paris, http://dx.doi.org/10.1787/9789264168336-en
- 18. United Nations Development Programme: Post 2015 Sustainable Development Agenda.

- Accessed July 2, 2019. http://www.undp.org/content/undp/en/home/sustainable-development-goals.html.
- 19. United Nations Development Programme: Transforming our world: the 2030 Agenda for Sustainable Development. Accessed July 2, 2019. http://www.un.org/ga/search/view_doc.asp?symbol=A/RES/70/1&Lang=E
- 20. World Bank, World Development Report 2011: Conflict, Security and Development, Washington D. C. Accessed July 2, 2019. http://documents.worldbank.org/curated/en/806531468161369474/pdf/622550PUB0WDR0000 public00BOX361476B.pdf

- 21. Cohen, S.B. "The Changing dynamics of global North South Peace building Partnerships: Practical stories from the field," *Journal of Peacebuilding and Development*, 9, no. 3 (2014): 65-81.
- 22. del Castillo, Graciana. "Economic Reconstruction and Reforms in Post Conflict Countries." In *Building Sustainable Peace Timing and Sequencing of Post Conflict Reconstruction and Peace Building*, edited by Arnim Langer and Graham Brown, 51-71. United Kingdom: Oxford University Press, 2016.
- 23. Desai, Vandana. "The role of non-governmental organizations (NGOs)." In *The Companion to Development Studies*, edited by Vandana Desai and Robert B. Potter. New York: Routledge, 2014.
- 24. Hendow, Maegan. "Bridging refugee protection and development Policy Recommendations for Applying a Development-Displacement Nexus Approach." International Centre for Migration Policy Development (ICMPD) Report, January 2019. Accessed June 28, 2019. https://www.academia.edu/38384632/Bridging Refugee Protection_and_Development
- 25. Ndikumana, Leonce. "The Role of Foreign Aid in Post-Conflict." In *Building Sustainable Peace Timing and Sequencing of Post Conflict Reconstruction and Peace Building*, edited by Arnim Langer and Graham Brown, 141-159. United Kingdom: Oxford University Press, 2016.
- 26. OECD-DAC. "Conflict, Peace and Development Co-operation on the Threshold of the 21st Century," 1998. Accessed June 30, 2019. https://reliefweb.int/sites/reliefweb.int/files/resources/7C9EF6DDE0533021C1256C2F00392CF3-oecd-guide-1997.pdf
- 27. OECD-DAC. "Towards Better Humanitarian Donorship: 12 Lessons from DAC Peer Reviews", OECD Publishing, Paris. Accessed June 30, 2019. www.oecd.org/dac/peer-reviews/12lessons.pdf 2012.
- 28. The United Nations Interagency Framework Team for Preventive Action. "Toolkit and Guidance for Preventing and Managing Land and Natural Resources Conflicts." 2012. Accessed July 3, 2019. https://www.un.org/en/land-natural-resources-conflict/pdfs/GN Renew.pdf
- 29. Wisler, Andria. "International Development and Peacebuilding." In *Integrated Peacebuilding: Innovative Approaches to Transforming Conflict,* edited by Craig Zelizer. Boulder, CO: Westview Press, 2013.

PAPER 117: HUMANITARIAN PROTECTION

This paper will provide students with an understanding of the legal framework for humanitarian protection. It will dwell on the principles of humanitarian action under International Humanitarian Law (IHL) in order to lay down the parameters of humanitarian protection. The paper focuses on practical aspects of humanitarian protection and discusses the roles and responsibilities of actors. The paper identifies the legal and operational challenges to humanitarian protection activities. Within the framework of civilian protection, the paper looks at special categories such as refugees and internally displaced persons, women and children.

Unit I: Parameters of humanitarian protection under International Humanitarian Law

- 1. Humanitarian Protection and Access
- 2. Key principles and key aspects of protection
- 3. Role of States, International Committee of the Red Cross, INGOs and NGOs

Unit II: United Nations and international humanitarian protection

- 1. Role of the United Nations in providing humanitarian aid to victims of armed conflict
- 2. Institutional and operational response to humanitarian issues at the UN
- 3. Issues and challenges that confront the UN

Unit III: Protection of vulnerable groups in an armed conflict

- 1. Protection of Civilians
- 2. Refugees and Internally Displaced Persons
- 3. Women and Children

Unit I: Parameters of humanitarian protection under International Humanitarian Law

- 1. Akande, Dapo, and Emanuela-Chiara Gillard, *Oxford Guidance on the Law Relating to Humanitarian Relief Operations in Situations of Armed Conflict*, UN Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian (OCHA), the Oxford Institute for Ethics, Law and Armed Conflict, and the Oxford Martin Programme on Human Rights for Future Generations, October 2016. Accessed June 20, 2019. https://www.unocha.org/sites/unocha/files/Oxford%20Guidance%20pdf.pdf
- 2. Dinstein, Yoram, "The Right to Humanitarian Assistance," Naval War College Review, Autumn. 2000, HPG Report 2, (Autumn 2000): 1-3.
- 3. Guinane, Kay, and Elizabeth Holland, "Safeguarding Humanitarianism in Armed Conflict: A Call for Reconciling International Legal Obligations and Counterterrorism Measures in the United States." Washington, D.C.: The Charity & Security Network, 2009. Accessed June 21, 2019. www.charityandsecurity.org/SafeguardingHumanitarianism.
- 4. Heintze, Hans-Joachim, "On the relationship between human rights law protection and international humanitarian law," *International Review of the Red Cross*, 86 No 856, (December 2004): 789-814. Accessed June 20, 2019. http://www.icrc.org/Web/eng/siteeng0.nsf/htmlall/692EUA/\$File/irrc 856 Heintze.pdf
- 5. Humanitarian Policy and Conflict Research (HPCR), "Is there a right to humanitarian access? A review of the debate," *Expert Seminar: Humanitarian Law and Policy Forum*, Program on Humanitarian Policy and Conflict Research at Harvard University, October 2008.
- 6. International Commission on Intervention and State Sovereignty Report, *The Responsibility to Protect*, December 2001. Accessed June 20, 2019. http://responsibilitytoprotect.org/ICISS%20Report.pdf
- 7. Mackintosh, Kate, "The Principles of Humanitarian Action in International Humanitarian Law Study 4 The Politics of Principle: the Principles of Humanitarian Action in Practice," *HPG Report 5*. London: Overseas Development Institute, March 2000. Accessed June 20, 2019. http://www.odi.org.uk/resources/download/249.pdf
- 8. Minear, Larry, "The Humanitarian Enterprise Dilemmas and Discoveries," Bloomfield, CT: Kumarian Press, 2002.
- 9. Minear, Larry and Hazel Smith, eds. *Humanitarian Diplomacy: Practitioners and their Craft*, Tokyo: UN University Press, 2007.
- 10. Ramcharan, Betrand, "The United Nations High Commissioner for Human Rights and International Humanitarian Law," *Occasional Paper Series*, Program on Humanitarian Policy and Conflict Research at Harvard University, Spring 2005. Accessed June 20, 2019. http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/lib.nsf/db900sid/KKEE-6GWQAB/\$file/Humanitarian%20affairs%20HPCA.pdf?openelement
- 11. Stoffels, Ruth Abril, "Legal Regulation of Humanitarian Assistance in Armed Conflict: Achievements and Gaps," *International Review of the Red Cross* Vol. 86, No.855, (September, 2004): 515-546. Accessed June 20, 2019.
 - http://www.icrc.org/Web/eng/siteeng0.nsf/htmlall/66DCUX/\$File/irrc 855 Stoffels.pdf

- 12. Burniske, Jessica, Naz Modirzadeh and Dustin Lewis, Counter-Terrorism Laws and Regulations: What Aid Agencies Need to Know, Humanitarian Practice Network Paper No. 79, Overseas Development Institute, London, November 2014. Accessed June 20, 2019. https://odihpn.org/wp-content/uploads/2014/11/NP 79 crc string FINAL.pdf
- 13. Gordon, Stuart, and Antonio Donini, "Romancing principles and human rights: Are humanitarian principles salvageable?" International Review of the Red Cross, 97 (897/898, (2016): 77–109. Accessed June 20, 2019. doi:10.1017/S1816383115000727
- 14. International Committee of the Red Cross, "Humanitarian Actors", *International Review of the Red Cross*, 89, no. 865, (March 2007).
- 15. Seatzu, Francesco, "Revitalizing the international legal protection of humanitarian aid workers in armed conflict", La Revue des droits de l'homme [Online], 11 | 2017, Online since 22 December 2016. Accessed June 20, 2019. http://journals.openedition.org/revdh/2759; DOI: 10.4000/ revdh.2759
- 16. Schwendimann, Felix, "The legal framework of humanitarian access in armed conflict," *International Review of the Red Cross* 93 no. 884 (December 2011): 993-1008. Accessed June 20, 2019. doi:10.1017/S1816383112000434
- 17. Sphere Association. The Sphere Handbook, Humanitarian Charter and Minimum Standards in Humanitarian Response, Geneva, 2018. Accessed June 20, 2019. https://spherestandards.org/wp-content/uploads/Sphere-Handbook-2018-EN.pdf
- 18. UN Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs (OCHA), Inter Agency Standing Committee, *International Humanitarian Norms & Principles Guidance Material*, (January 2010). Accessed June 20, 2019. https://www2.wpro.who.int/internet/files/eha/toolkit/web/Technical%20References/Coordination/International%20Humanitarian%20Norms%20and%20Principles.pdf

Unit II: United Nations and international humanitarian protection

- Holt, Victoria, Glyn Taylor and Max Kelly, "Protecting Civilians in the Context of UN Peacekeeping Operations Successes, Setbacks and Remaining Challenges," New York: United Nations, (November 2009). Accessed June 20, 2019. https://reliefweb.int/sites/reliefweb.int/files/resources/B752FF2063E282B08525767100751B
 90-unocha_protecting_nov2009.pdf
- UN Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs (OCHA) Aide Memoire for the
 consideration of issues pertaining to the protection of civilians in armed conflict, Policy and
 Study Series, 2009. Accessed June 20, 2019.
 http://www.humansecuritygateway.com/documents/OCHA_AideMemoire_ConsiderationOfIssuesPertainingToProtectionOfCiviliansInArmedConflict.pdf

- 3. UN Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs (OCHA) Compilation of UN Resolutions on Humanitarian Assistance, Policy and Study Series, 2009. Accessed June 20, 2019. www.ochaonline.un.org/OchaLinkClick.aspx?link=ocha&docId
- 4. UN Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs (OCHA) Integrated Regional Information Network (IRIN), "Special Report: Civilian Protection in Armed Conflict," April 2003. Accessed June 20, 2019. http://www.globalprotectioncluster.org/ assets/files/tools and guidance/protection of civilians/OCHA SpecialReport PoC Armed Conflickt 2003 EN.pdf
- 5. UN Secretary-General's Bulletin, "Observance by United Nations forces of international humanitarian law", New York: United Nations, August 6, 1999.
- 6. UN General Assembly, "Strengthening of the coordination of humanitarian emergency assistance of the United Nations," A/RES/46/182, 19 December 1991. Accessed June 20, 2019. https://www.un.org/documents/ga/res/46/a46r182.htm
- 7. UN Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs (OCHA) *Annual Report 2008*, Accessed June 20, 2019. https://reliefweb.int/sites/reliefweb.int/files/resources/E9FF4DD8C06E9588C12575BA0038-90DC-Full Report.pdf
- 8. UN OCHA Policy Series, "Cross-Border Relief Operations A Legal Perspective". Accessed June 21, 2019. https://www.unocha.org/sites/dms/Documents/Legal%20Perspective%20Cross-border%20relief%20operations.pdf
- 9. Zwitter, A, C. Lamont, H. Heintze, and J. Herman, eds. Humanitarian Action: Global, Regional and Domestic Legal Responses. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2014.

- 10. Hilhorst, Dorothea and Bramsen J. Jansen, Humanitarian Space as Arena: A Perspective on the Everyday Politics of Aid Development and Change, 41, no. 6 (November 2010) Accessed June 20, 2019. https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/epdf/10.1111/j.1467-7660.2010.01673.x
- 11. Mc Hugh, Gerard and Manuel Bessler, *Guidelines on Humanitarian Negotiations with Armed Groups*, New York: United Nations, January 2007.
- 12. Meenai, Tasneem, "Multinational Operations and the Law," *Russian Yearbook of International Law*, Special Issue, 2017, Saint Petersburg: Russian Association of International Law, Social Commercial Company "Russia Neva", (2018): 163-171.
- 13. Van Der Lijn, Jair, "Multilateral Peace Operations and the Challenges of Irregular Migration and Human Trafficking", *Sipri Background Paper* (June 2019) Accessed June 20, 2019. https://www.sipri.org/sites/default/files/2019-06/sipribp1906 0.pdf
- 14. UN Security Council "Report of the Secretary-General on the Protection of Civilians in Armed Conflict," UN Doc. S/2013/689, 22 November 2013, para. 8. Accessed June 20, 2019. https://undocs.org/S/2013/689

Unit III: Protection of vulnerable groups in an armed conflict

- 1. Adamczyk, Sarah, "Twenty years of protection of civilians at the UN Security Council," *Policy Brief No. 74, Humanitarian Protection Group,* London: Overseas Development Institute, May 2019. Accessed June 21, 2019. https://www.odi.org/sites/odi.org.uk/files/resource-documents/12709.pdf
- 2. Albuja, Sebastián et al., "Global Overview 2014: People Internally Displaced by Conflict and Violence," Report, Norwegian Refugee Council, Internal Displacement Monitoring Centre, Geneva, May 2014. Accessed June 20, 2019. https://www.acnur.org/fileadmin/Documentos/Publicaciones/2014/9958.pdf
- 3. Donnelly, Faye, "In the name of (de)securitization: Speaking security to protect migrants, refugees and internally displaced persons?" *International Review of the Red Cross* (2017), 99 (1), 241–261. Migration and displacement. Accessed June 20, 2019. doi:10.1017/S1816383117000650
- 4. European Commission, DG ECHO Thematic Policy Document n° 8. Humanitarian Protection Improving protection outcomes to reduce risks for people in humanitarian crises, May 2016. Accessed June 20, 2019. https://ec.europa.eu/echo/sites/echosite/files/policy_guidelines_humanitarian_protection_en.pdf
- 5. Fatima, Shaheed, *Protecting Children in Armed Conflict*, Oxford, UK: Hart Publishing, 2018.
- 6. Forsythe, David P. "Humanitarian protection: The International Committee of the Red Cross and the United Nations High Commissioner for Refugees," *International Review of the Red Cross*, 83 no. 843 (September 2001): 675-697. Accessed June 21, 2019. https://www.icrc.org/en/doc/assets/files/other/675 698 forsythe.pdf
- 7. Human Rights Foundation Report, *A Call to Action on the Women, Peace, and Security Agenda A Report on the Implementation of Security Council Resolution 1325 and Related Resolutions*, (September 24, 2015). Accessed June 21, 2019. http://www.wilpf.org.uk/wp-content/uploads/2015/10/HRF_WPS-Report.pdf
- 8. Inter-agency Guiding Principles on Unaccompanied and Separated Children." ICRC, UNHCR, UNICEF, World Vision International, Save the Children UK & International Rescue Committee, Geneva, January 2004. Accessed June 20, 2019. http://www.icrc.org/web/eng/siteeng0.nsf/html/p1101
- 9. Labonte, Melissa T. "Whose responsibility to protect? The implications of double manifest failure for civilian protection," *The International Journal of Human Rights*, 16:7, (2012) 982-1002. Accessed June 20, 2019. DOI: 10.1080/13642987.2011.645538
- 10. Ramcharan, Bertrand G. ed., "Human Rights Protection in the Field," Leiden: Martinus Nijhoff Publishers, 2006. Accessed June 20, 2019. http://hr.law.vnu.edu.vn/sites/default/files/resources/human_rights_protection_in_the_field.pdf
- 11. Report of the UNSG (S/2008/622), "Women and peace and security", September 2008. Accessed June 20, 2019. http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep08.htm
- 12. UN High Commissioner for Refugees (UNHCR), Handbook for the Protection of Internally Displaced Persons, (2009) Accessed June 20, 2019.

https://www.unhcr.org/protection/idps/4c2355229/handbook-protection-internally-displaced-persons.html

Selected Readings:

- 13. Coupland, Robin, and Alex Breitegger, "Health Care in Danger The responsibilities of health-care personnel working in armed conflicts and other emergencies," Geneva: International Committee of the Red Cross, 2013. Accessed June 21, 2019. icrc-002-4104.pdf
- 14. Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs (OCHA) "Reducing Protracted Internal Displacement: A Snapshot of Successful Humanitarian-Development Initiatives," Accessed June 20, 2019. https://www.unocha.org/sites/unocha/files/Reducing%20Protracted%20Internal%20Displacement.pdf
- 15. Paul, Diane, "Protection in Practice: Field-Level Strategies for Protecting Civilians from Deliberate Harm," RRN Network Paper, No. 30, (July 1999). Accessed June 20, 2019. https://www.files.ethz.ch/isn/96822/networkpaper030.pdf
- 16. Smyser, William Richard, *The Humanitarian Conscience, Caring for Others in the Age of Terror, London*: Macmillan Publishers, 2003.
- 17. UN Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs (OCHA) "Humanitarian Reports." Accessed June 20, 2019. https://www.unocha.org/media-centre/humanitarian-reports
- 18. UN High Commissioner for Refugees, *Agenda for Protection*, October 2003, Third edition. Accessed June 20, 2019. https://www.unhcr.org/protect/PROTECTION/3e637b194.pdf
- 19. United Nations Security Council, "Gender and Humanitarian Action", *United Nations Security Council Resolution 1325 on Women, Peace and Security.* October 31, 2000. Accessed June 20, 2019. http://www.peacewomen.org/un/sc/res1325.pdf
- 20. Willmot, Haidi, Ralph Mamiya, Scott Sheeran, and Marc Weller, <u>Protection of Civilians</u>
 Published on Oxford Scholarship Online: June 2016. Accessed June 20, 2019 <u>DOI:</u> 10.1093/acprof:oso/9780198729266.001.0001

PAPER 120: GENDER, CONFLICT AND PEACE-BUILDING

Women are uniquely affected by conflict, violence and war. The present paper explores the interface between gender and conflict on the one hand and between gender and peace-building on the other by looking at cases from within South Asia and elsewhere. It specifically focuses on the multiple identities that women have in situations of conflict and peace viz. victims, perpetrators and peacebuilders. In violent conflict situations, women's bodies become the marker for expression of hatred and revenge. Women can also be perpetrators and active participants in conflicts in the form of combatants and suicide bombers. As actors in peace-building, women can be facilitators for conflict resolution and reconciliation.

Unit I: Gender: Conceptions, Notions and Multiple Identities in Conflict Situations

- 1. The Influence of Patriarchy on Gender Identity, Gender Roles, and Gender Relations During Peacetime and Wartime
- 2. Changes in Gender Roles and Identities as a Result of Armed Conflict: But are These Roles Sustained Once the Guns Have Gone Silent?
- 3. Conventional Notions of Masculinity and Femininity: The Role they Play in the Perpetuation of Conflict and Violence

Unit II: Gender and the Impact of Armed Conflict and Violence

- 1. The Differential Impact of Armed Conflict on Men and Women
- 2. Policy Instruments to Address The Differential Impact: UNSC 1325 and Later Resolutions
- 3. Is a Feminization of Peace and Masculinization of War Possible or is the Ground Reality More Complex?

Unit III: Gender and Actors in Peace-Building

- 1. Women as Perpetrators of Violence
- 2. Women's Agency in Peace Processes
- 3. Building Gender-Sensitive Cultures of Peace

Unit I: Gender: Conceptions, Notions and Multiple Identities in Conflict Situations

Essential Readings:

- 1. Boesten, Jelke. Sexual Violence During War and Peace: Gender, Power and Post-conflict Justice in Peru. New York: Palgrave Macmillan and USIP, 2014. [Introduction: 1-18; Peacetime Violence: 122-145]
- 2. Cockburn, Cynthia. "Gender Relations as Causal in Militarization and War." *International Feminist Journal of Politics* 12, no. 2 (2010): 139-157.
- 3. El-Bushra, Judy. "Why does armed conflict recur, and what has gender got to do with it?." August 29, 2017. http://blogs.lse.ac.uk/wps/2017/08/29/why-does-armed-conflict-recur-and-what-has-gender-got-to-do-with-it-judy-el-bushra-82017/.
- 4. El-Bushra, Judy and Judith Gardner. "The impact of war on Somali Men: feminist analysis of masculinities and gender relations in a fragile context." *Gender & Development* 24, no. 3 (2016): 443-458.
- 5. El-Bushra, Judy. "Fused in Combat: Gender Relations and Armed Conflict." *Development in Practice* 13, no. 2 & 3 (May 2003): 252-265.
- 6. Lahai, John Idriss. "Gendering Conflict and Peace-Building in Sierra Leone." In *Female Combatants in Conflict and Peace: Challenging Gender in Violence and Post-Conflict Reintegration*, ed. Seema Sekhawat, 132-148. Palgrave Macmillan, New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2015.
- 7. The Editors of Salem Press. "Gender Differences: Biology & Culture." In *The Sociology Reference Guide Gender Roles & Equality*, eds. The Editors of Salem Press, 15-23. California and New Jersey: Salem Press, 2011.
- 8. The Editors of Salem Press. "Gender Roles." In *The Sociology Reference Guide Gender Roles & Equality*, eds. The Editors of Salem Press, 33-40. California and New Jersey: Salem Press, 2011.
- 9. The Editors of Salem Press. "Feminist Theories of Gender Inequality." In *The Sociology Reference Guide Gender Roles & Equality*, eds. The Editors of Salem Press, 95-102. California and New Jersey: Salem Press, 2011.
- 10. Tickner, J. Ann. "Gender in World Politics." In *The Globalization of World Politics: An Introduction to International Relations*, eds. John Baylis, Steve Smith and Patricia Owens, 258-273. Oxford, UK: Oxford University Press, 2014, 6th edition.

- 11. Gunda Werner Institute. "Stereotyped Gender Images in War and Peace". Accessed July 10, 2019. https://www.gwi-boell.de/en/2010/07/30/stereotyped-gender-images-war-and-peace.
- 12. Harders, Cilja. "Gender Relations, Violence and Conflict Transformation." In *Advancing Conflict Transformation. The Berghof Handbook II*, eds. B. Austin, M. Fischer, H. J. Giessmann, 131-155. Opladen/Framington Hills: Barbara Budrich Publishers, 2011. https://www.berghof-
 - foundation.org/fileadmin/redaktion/Publications/Handbook/Articles/harders handbook.pdf.
- 13. Kachel, Sven, Melanie C. Steffens and Claudia Niedlich. "Traditional Masculinity and Femininity: Validation of a New Scale Assessing Gender Roles." *Frontiers in Psychology* 7, Article 956 (July 2016): 1-19. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpsyg.2016.00956.

- 14. Parsons, Graham. "Patriarchal War." Accessed July 10, 2019. http://stockholmcentre.org/patriarchal-war-2/.
- 15. Workman, Thom. "Pandora's Sons: The Nominal Paradoxy of Patriarchy and War." *YCISS Occasional Paper*, no. 31 (January 1996): 1-20. https://yorkspace.library.yorku.ca/xmlui/handle/10315/1410.

Unit II: Gender and the Impact of Armed Conflict and Violence

Essential Readings:

- 1. Bell, Christine. "Text and Context: Evaluating Peace Agreements for their 'Gender Perspective'." *Research Paper*. New York: UNWOMEN, October 2015. http://wps.unwomen.org/pdf/research/Bell EN.pdf.
- 2. Boesten, Jelke. Sexual Violence During War and Peace: Gender, Power and Post-conflict Justice in Peru. New York: Palgrave Macmillan and USIP, 2014. [Sexual Violence and Post-Conflict Justice: 147-161]
- 3. Buvinic, M., M. Das Gupta, U. Casabonne and P. Verwimp. "Violent Conflict and Gender Inequality: An Overview." *Policy Research Working Paper*, 6371, The World Bank (February 2013): 2-35. http://documents.worldbank.org/curated/en/270811468327340654/Violent-conflict-and-gender-inequality-an-overview.
- 4. Fukuyama, Francis. "Women and the Evolution of World Politics." *Foreign Affairs* 77, no. 5 (September October 1998): 24-40. http://www.jstor.org/stable/20049048.
- 5. Mohydin, Ravale, Aamirah Patel, Michael Arnold and Yousr Elsharawy. "Women of War." In *TRT World*, ed. Tarek Cherkaoui, 1-33. Istanbul, London and Washington D.C.: TRT World Research Centre, Winter December 2018. https://researchcentre.trtworld.com/publications/policy-briefs/women-of-war.
- 6. Salla, Michael. "Women & War, Men & Pacifism." In *Gender, Peace and Conflict*, eds. Inger Skjelsboek and Dan Smith, 68-79. Oslo and London, Thousand Oaks, New Delhi: PRIO and Sage Publications, 2001.
- 7. Skjelsboek, Inger. "Is Femininity Inherently Peaceful? The Construction of Femininity in War." In *Gender, Peace and Conflict*, eds. Inger Skjelsboek and Dan Smith, 47-67. Oslo and London, Thousand Oaks, New Delhi: PRIO and Sage Publications, 2001.
- 8. Tickner, J. Ann. "Why Women Can't Run the World: International Politics according to Francis Fukuyama." *International Studies Review* 1, no. 3 (Autumn 1999): 3-11. https://www.jstor.org/stable/3186329.
- 9. United Nations Security Council. "UNSC: Resolution 1325 (On Women and Peace Security)." *International Legal Materials* 40, no. 2 (March 2001): 500-502. http://www.jstor.org/stable/20694121.
- 10. Willet, Susan. "Introduction: Security Council Resolution 1325: Assessing the Impact on Women, Peace and Security." *International Peacekeeping* 17; no. 2, (April 2010): 142-158. https://doi.org/10.1080/13533311003625043.

- 11. Charlesworth, Hilary. "Are Women Peaceful? Reflections on the Role of Women in Peace-Building." *Feminist Legal Studies* 16, no. 3 (22 October 2008): 347-361. https://archive.org/details/CharlesworthAreWomenPeaceful/page/n15.
- 12. Coomaraswamy, Radhika. "Preventing Conflict, Transforming Justice, Securing the Peace: A Global Study on the Implementation of United Nations Security Council Resolution 1325." UN Women, 2015. https://reliefweb.int/sites/reliefweb.int/files/resources/UNW-GLOBAL-STUDY-1325-2015.pdf.
- 13. Nepram, Binalakshmi. Gender-Based Violence in Conflict Zones: Case Study of Impact of Ongoing Armed Conflict, Small Arms Proliferation and Women's Response in India's Northeast. New Delhi: CEQUIN, November 2010.
- 14. Slim, Hugo. "Masculinity and war lets talk about it." March 15, 2018. https://blogs.icrc.org/law-and-policy/2018/03/15/masculinity-and-war-let-s-talk-about-it-more/.
- 15. UN Women. "Women's meaningful participation in negotiating peace and the implementation of peace agreements: Report of the Expert Group Meeting." UN Women, 2018. http://www.unwomen.org/media/headquarters/attachments/sections/library/publications/2018/egm-womens-meaningful-participation-in-negotiating-peace-en.pdf?la=en&vs=3047.

Unit III: Gender and Actors in Peace-Building

- 1. Cohen, Dara Kay. "Female Combatants and the Perpetration of Violence: Wartime Rape in the Sierra Leone Civil War." *World Politics* 65, no. 03 (July 2013): 383-415.
- 2. Kelechi, Chinyere L. Nkama Ani. "Global Culture of Peace: Gender Perspective." *International Journal of Humanities and Social Science* 7, no. 2 (February 2017): 229-236. http://www.ijhssnet.com/journals/Vol 7 No 2 February 2017/30.pdf.
- 3. Mann, Carol. "Women in Combat: Identifying Global Trends." In *Female Combatants in Conflict and Peace: Challenging Gender in Violence and Post-Conflict Reintegration*, ed. Seema Sekhawat, 36-52. Palgrave Macmillan, New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2015.
- 4. O'Reilly, Maria. *Gendered Agency in War and Peace: Gender Justice and Women's Activism in Post-Conflict Bosnia-Herzegovina*. London, UK: Palgrave Macmillan, 2018. ["Justice does not come": 139-178]
- 5. Ortega, Luisa Maria Dietrich. "Untapped Resources for Peace: A comparative study of women's organizations of guerrilla ex-combatants in Colombia and El Salvador." In *Female Combatants in Conflict and Peace: Challenging Gender in Violence and Post-Conflict Reintegration*, ed. Seema Sekhawat, 232-249. Palgrave Macmillan, New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2015.
- 6. Sekhawat, Seema. "Introduction: Women in Conflict and Peace-Making." In Female Combatants in Conflict and Peace: Challenging Gender in Violence and Post-Conflict Reintegration, ed. Seema Sekhawat, 1-19. Palgrave Macmillan, New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2015.
- 7. Sekhawat, Seema. "Visible in conflict, Invisible in Peace: Positioning Women in the Militancy in Kashmir." In Female Combatants in Conflict and Peace: Challenging Gender in

- *Violence and Post-Conflict Reintegration*, ed. Seema Sekhawat, 100-116. Palgrave Macmillan, New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2015.
- 8. Sekhawat, Seema and Bishnu Pathak. "Female Combatants, Peace Process and the Exclusion." In *Female Combatants in Conflict and Peace: Challenging Gender in Violence and Post-Conflict Reintegration*, ed. Seema Sekhawat, 53-68. Palgrave Macmillan, New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2015.
- 9. Shekhawat, Seema and Chayanika Saxena. "Victims or Victimizers? Naxal Women, Violence and the Reinvention of Patriarchy." In *Female Combatants in Conflict and Peace: Challenging Gender in Violence and Post-Conflict Reintegration*, ed. Seema Sekhawat, 117-131. Palgrave Macmillan, New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2015.
- 10. United Nations, *Declaration and Programme of Action on a Culture of Peace*. A/RES/53/243, United Nations, October 6, 1999. http://cpnn-world.org/resolutions/resA-53-243B.html.

- 11. Azmi, Fazeeha. "I Want My Wings Back to Fly in a New Sky: Stories of Female Ex-LTTE Combatants in Post-War Sri Lanka." In *Female Combatants in Conflict and Peace: Challenging Gender in Violence and Post-Conflict Reintegration*, ed. Seema Sekhawat, 200-215. Palgrave Macmillan, New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2015.
- 12. Boulding, Elise. "Building a Culture of Peace: Some Priorities." *NWSA Journal* 13, no. 2 (Summer 2001): 55-59. https://www.jstor.org/stable/4316809?seq=1#page scan tab contents.
- 13. Manchanda, Rita. *Gender, Development and Conflict Resolution: Enhancing Rights & Equitable Practice*. London: Democratic Progress Institute, 2012. [Introduction: 8-19; Women, Building Peace and Conflict Resolution Processes: 20-30]. http://www.democraticprogress.org/wp-content/uploads/2012/11/DPI-Expert-Paper-Rita-Manchanda-Gender-and-Development.pdf.
- 14. Upreti, Bishnu Raj, Sharmila Shivakoti and Kohinoor Bharati. "Frustrated and Confused: Mapping the Socio-political Struggles of Female Ex-combatants in Nepal." *Journal of International Women's Studies* 19, no. 4 (May 2018): 32-52. http://vc.bridgew.edu/jiws/vol19/iss4/4.
- 15. "Women, Gender & Peacebuilding Process." Accessed July 10, 2019. http://www.peacebuildinginitiative.org/index9aa5.html?pageId=1959.

PAPER 121: M.A. THESIS

M.A. Thesis Proposal Guidelines

Students need to choose a theme relevant to the field of Peace and Conflict Studies (preferably an area of expertise of one of the faculty members). The Research Proposal should comprise of 2000-2500 words (excluding bibliography) and contain the following sub-sections:

- Title/Theme/Topic of research
- Introduction
- Literature Review
- Aims/Objectives
- Hypothesis
- Research Questions
- Methodology
- Significance of the Study
- Chapter Scheme
- Bibliography

Important aspects of the Thesis:

- Word limit 20,000 to 22,000 words plus 5-8 pages of bibliography (A4 size pages).
- Total marks 100 [10 marks Research Proposal, 25 marks Viva-Voce, and 65 marks Thesis].
- One Seminar Presentation to be made in the first/second week of April. The Seminar Presentation should be of 30 minutes duration, following which there would be 10 minutes of comments, questions and clarifications (total 40 minutes).
- Seminar Presentations will be notified at least a week earlier.
- Dissertation to be submitted by the end of April.
- Students must report periodically (at least once a week) to their respective Supervisors on the progress of their dissertation. The students must submit the thesis chapters to their Supervisors and seek feedback on the same.

116

PAPER 125: WORLD ORDER, GLOBALIZATION AND CONFLICT

The optimism and certainties that followed immediately after the end of the Cold War have given way to deep uncertainties and new conflicts in the world order. The Twentieth century world political structure was successively reconfigured as a result of two World Wars, Depression, the founding of the United Nations, the end of colonialism and the Cold War, collapse of state socialism, the disintegration of the Soviet Union and the global spread of capitalism and democracy. The 21st century in its first two decades has witnessed further transformation of world politics and its institutions. While the US and its allies – Europe and Japan – remain the dominant core of the existing liberal capitalist order, they face serious economic difficulty, political and strategic challenges from new powers that are rising within an increasingly intertwined global order.

The course explores the nature of order and the major challenges to governance, peace and stability. Would states, international institutions and balance of power arrangements be able to cope with the challenges of the 21st Century in the context of globalisation? Can we expect a decline in wars, political violence and terrorism, and sustainable development? The course will cover the complex political, social and institutional changes underway so as to advance a comprehensive understanding of the changes in world order.

Unit I: Globalisation

- 1. Globalisation and World Order
- 2. US Power and the Global System
- 3. Emerging Powers and World Order

Unit II: States, Sovereignty and Politics in the New Order

- 1. Changing Nature of the State: Erosion of State Sovereignty?
- 2. Political Community and Democracy
- 3. Idea of a World State

Unit III: War, Collective Violence and Peace

- 1. Collective Violence and Warfare
- 2. Terrorism and the 'War on Terror'
- 3. Environment, Resource Scarcity, Poverty and Displacement

Unit I: Globalisation

Essential Readings:

- 1. Bull, Hedley. *The Anarchical Society: A Study of Order in World Politics*. Basingstoke: Palgrave, 2002
- 2. Cox, Micheal. "Power Shifts, Economic Change and the Decline of the West?" *International Relations* 26, no. 4 (2012): 369–388.
- 3. Foot, Rosemary and Andrew Walter. *China, the United States and Global Order*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2011. Ch. 1, "Introduction: Norms and Global Order." pp. 1-30.
- 4. Ikenberry, G. John. "The Rise of China and the Future of the West: Can the Liberal System Survive?" *Foreign Affairs* 87, no. 1 (2008): 23-37
- 5. Lieber, Keir A., and Daryl G. Press. "The End of MAD? The Nuclear Dimension of U.S. Primacy." *International Security* 30, no. 4 (2006): 7-44.
- 6. Narlikar, A. "India's Role in Global Governance: a Modi-fication?" *International Affairs* 93, no. 1 (2017):93-111.
- 7. Posen, Barry R. "Command of the Commons: The Military Foundation of U.S. Hegemony." *International Security* 28, no. 1 (2003): 5-46

- 8. Acharya, Amitav "After liberal hegemony: the advent of a multiplex world order", *Ethics and International Affairs*, September 2017.
- 9. Allison, Graham. "The Thucydides Trap: Are the U.S. and China Headed for War?" *The Atlantic*, September 2015.
- 10. Basrur, Rajesh. "Modi's foreign policy fundamentals: a Trajectory unchanged." *International Affairs* 93. No. 1 (2017): 7-26.
- 11. Beckley, Michael. "China's Century? Why America's Edge Will Endure." *International Security* 36, no. 3 (2011): 41-78.
- 12. Breslin, Shaun. "China and the Global Order: Signalling Threat or Friendship?" *International Affairs* 89, no. 3 (2013): 615-34.
- 13. Burges, Sean W. "Brazil as a Bridge between Old and New Powers?" *International Affairs* 89, no. 3 (2013): 577-94.
- 14. Cooper, Robert. The Post-Modern State and the World Order, London: Demos, 1996
- 15. Cox, Robert and Timothy J. Sinclair. *Approaches to World Order*. Cambridge, Mass: Cambridge University Press, 1996
- 16. Demoko, George J. and William B Wood, eds. *Reordering the World: Geopolitical Perspectives on the 21st Century*, Boulder, Co.: Westview Press, 1994
- 17. Doyle, Michael W. "A Liberal View: Preserving and Expanding the Liberal Pacific Order." In T.V. Paul and John A. Hall, eds., *International Order and the Future of World Politics*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1999
- 18. Edelstein, David M., and Ronald R. Krebs. "Delusions of Grand Strategy: The Problem With Washington's Planning Obsession." *Foreign Affairs* 94, no. 6 (2015): 109-16.
- 19. Flockhart, Trine. "The coming multi-order world." *Contemporary Security Policy* 37, no.1 (2016):3-30.

- 20. Frieden, Jeffry A. Global Capitalism: Its Fall and Rise in the Twentieth Century. London: W.W. Norton, 2007
- 21. Friedman, Thomas L. *The World is Flat: A Brief history of the Twenty-first Century*. NY:Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 2006
- 22. Haass, Richard N. "The Age of Nonpolarity: What Will Follow U.S. Dominance." *Foreign Affairs* 87, no. 3 (2008): 44-56.
- 23. Hopewell, Kristen. "The BRICS—merely a fable? Emerging power alliances in global trade governance." *International Affairs* 93, no. 6 (2017):1377-1396.
- 24. Ikenberry, G. John. *After Victory: Institutions, Strategic Restraint and the Rebuilding of Order After Major* Wars. Princeton University Press, 2000
- 25. Ikenberry, G. John. "American Power and the Empire of Capitalist Democracy." *Review of International Studies*, Special issue 82 (2001): 191-212.
- 26. Kahler, Miles. "Rising Powers and Global Governance: Negotiating Change in a Resilient Status Quo." 89, no. 3 (2013): 711-29.
- 27. Kaplan, Robert. "Eurasia's coming anarchy." Foreign Affairs (March/April 2016): 33-41.
- 28. Kissinger, Henry. World Order. NY: Penguin, 2014
- 29. Krastev, Ivan, and Mark Leonard. "Europe's Shattered Dream of Order: How Putin Is Disrupting the Atlantic Alliance." *Foreign Affairs* 94, no. 3 (2015): 48-58
- 30. Kupchan, Charles A. The End of the American Era: US Foreign Policy and the Geopolitics of the Twenty-First Century. Vintage, 2002
- 31. Mahbubani, Kishore. "The Case against the West: America and Europe in the Asian Century." *Foreign Affairs* 87, no. 3 (2008): 111-24.
- 32. Mahbubani, Kishore. *The New Asian Hemisphere: the Irresistible Shift of Global Power to the East*. New York: Basic Books, 2008
- 33. Mazarr, Michael J. et al., *Understanding the Current International Order*. Santa Monica, Calif.: RAND Corporation, 2016.
- 34. Mearsheimer, John. *The Tragedy of Great Power Politics*. New York: W.W. Norton & Company, 2003
- 35. Mearsheimer, John. "Imperial by Design." The National Interest, No. 111 (2011):16-34.
- 36. Narlikar, Amrita. "India Rising: Responsible to Whom?" *International Affairs (Royal Institute of International Affairs 1944-)*89, no. 3 (2013): 595-614.
- 37. Nye, Joseph. *The Future of Power*. New York: Public Affairs, 2011
- 38. Nye, Joseph. "What China and Russia Don't Get About Soft Power." Foreign Policy 29, April 2013
- 39. Nye, Joseph. "Will the Liberal Order Survive? The History of an Idea," *Foreign Affairs* 96, No. 1 (January/February 2017): 10–16
- 40. Pant, Harsh. "The BRIC fallacy." The Washington Quarterly, (Summer 2013): 91-105
- 41. Patrick, Stewart. "World Order: What, Exactly, are the Rules?" *The Washington Quarterly* 39, no.1 (2016): 7-27,
- 42. Reich, Simon and Richard Lebow. *Good-by Hegemony: Power and Influence in the Global System.* Princeton: Princeton University Press, 2014.
- 43. Rose, Gideon. "What Obama Gets Right: Keep Calm and Carry the Liberal Order On." *Foreign Affairs* 94, no. 5 (2015): 2-12
- 44. Schweller R.L. "Managing the rise of great powers: History and theory." in A. Johnston and R. Ross, *Engaging China: The management of an emerging power*. London:Routledge, 1999

- 45. Sean Mirski, "The False Promise of Chinese Integration into the Liberal International Order," *The National Interest*, 3 December 2014
- 46. Simon, Steven, and Jonathan Stevenson. "The End of Pax Americana: Why Washington's Middle East Pullback Makes Sense." *Foreign Affairs* 94, no. 6 (2015): 2-10
- 47. Sridharan, E. "Where is India headed? Possible future directions in Indian foreign policy." *International Affairs* 93, no.1 (2017):51-68.
- 48. Stuenkel, O. "The BRICS and the Future of R2P." *Global Responsibility to Protect*, 6, no. 1(2014):3-28.
- 49. Subramanian, Arvind. "The Inevitable Superpower: Why China's Dominance is a Sure Thing," *Foreign Affairs*, Vol. 90, No. 5.
- 50. Walker, William. "Weapons of Mass Destruction and International Order." *Adelphi Paper* 370, London: IISS, 2004
- 51. Zakaria, Fareed. "The Future of American Power: How America Can Survive the Rise of the Rest." *Foreign Affairs* 87, no. 3 (2008): 18-43.
- 52. Zakaria, Fareed. The Post-American World. New York: WW Norton, 2011

Unit II: States, Sovereignty and Politics in the New Order

Essential Readings:

- 1. Cable, Vincent. "The Diminished Nation-State: A Study in the Loss of Economic Power." *Daedalus* 124, no. 2 (1995): 23-53
- 2. Deudney, Daniel. "Nuclear Weapons and the Waning of the Real-State." *Daedalus* 124, no.2 (1995): 209-31
- 3. Sen, Amartya. "Democracy as a Universal Value." *Journal of Democracy* 10, no. 3 (July 1999):3-17.
- 4. Paul, T. V, G John Ikenberry and John A Hall. *The Nation State in Question*, Princeton: Princeton University Press, 2003. Chapters 9, 10 and 12.
- 5. Weiss, Thomas G. "What Happened to the Idea of World Government." *International Studies Quarterly* 53, no. 2 (2009): 253-71.
- 6. Wendt, Alexander. "Why a World State is Inevitable." *European Journal of International Relations* 9, no.4 (2003): 491–542

- 7. Annan, Kofi A. "What Is the International Community? Problems Without Passports." *Foreign Policy* 132 (2002): 30-31
- 8. Appadorai, Arjun. *Modernity at Large: Cultural Dimensions of Globalisation*. University of Minnesota Press, 1996
- 9. Barrata, Joseph P. *The Politics of World Federation, 2 Vols.* Westport, CT: Praeger Publishers, 2004
- 10. Barrett, Scott. *Why Cooperate? The Incentive to Supply Global Public Goods*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2007
- 11. Commission On Global Governance. *Our Global Neighbourhood*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1995

- 12. Crabera, Luis. *Political Theory of Global Justice: A Cosmopolitan Case for the World State.* London: Routledge, 2006
- 13. Cabrera, Luis. *Political Theory of Global Justice: A Cosmopolitan Case for the World State*. London: Routledge, 2004.
- 14. Craig, Campbell. "The Resurgent Idea of World Government", *Ethics & International Affairs* 22, no.2 (Summer 2008): 133-142
- 15. Deudney, Daniel. *Bounding Power: Republican Security Theory from the Polis to the Global Village*. Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 2006.
- 16. Einstein, Albert. "Towards a World Government." in *Out Of My Later Years: the Scientist, Philosopher and Man Portrayed Through His Own Words*. New York: Wings Books, 1956.
- 17. Eley, Geoff. "War and the Twentieth-Century State." Daedalus 124, no. 2 (1995): 155-74.
- 18. Falk, Richard. *On Humane Governance: Toward a New Global Politics*. University Park, Pennsylvania: Pennsylvania State University Press, 1995
- 19. Fukuyama, Francis. *State Building: Governance and World Order in the 21st Century*. Cornell University Press, 2004
- 20. Held, David. Democracy and the World Order: From the Modern State to Global Governance. Cambridge: Polity Press, 1995
- 21. Hurrell, Andrew. On Global Order. New York: Oxford University Press, 2007
- 22. Koenig-Archibugi, M. "Is Global Democracy Possible?" *European Journal of International Relations* 17 (2011): 519–542.
- 23. Krasner, Stephen. *Sovereignty: Organized Hypocrisy*. Princeton: Princeton University Press. 1999
- 24. Kymlicka, Will. "Modernity and National identity." in Shlomo Ben Ami, et al. (eds.) *Ethnic Challenges to the Modern Nation State*, New York: St. Martin's Press, 2000
- 25. Laborde, Cecile. "Republicanism and Global Justice: A Sketch," *European Journal of Political Theory* 9, no.1 (2010):48–69
- 26. Latham, Robert. "Politics in a Floating World: Toward a Critique of Global Governance." In *Approaches to Globed Governance Theory*, ed. Martin Hewson, and Timothy J. Sinclair. Albany: State University of New York Press, 1999
- 27. Lu, Catherine. "World Government," in Edward N. Zalta, ed., *The Stanford Encyclopedia of Philosophy*, 2006.
- 28. Nussbaum, Martha. In Defence of Country, Boston: Boston Press, 2002
- 29. Rosso, Stephen J. Del. "The Insecure State: Reflections on "The State" and "Security" in a Changing World." *Daedalus* 124, no. 2 (1995): 175-207.
- 30. Said, Edward. Power, Politics and Culture. New York: Pantheon Books, 2001
- 31. Schmidt, Vivien A. "The New World Order, Incorporated: The Rise of Business and the Decline of the Nation-State." *Daedalus* 124, no. 2 (1995): 75-106.
- 32. Sen, Amartya. Development as Freedom. Oxford University Press, 1999
- 33. Strange, Susan. "The Defective State." Daedalus 124, no. 2 (1995): 55-74.
- 34. Shannon, V. P. Wendt's Violation of the Constructivist Project: Agency and Why a World State is Not Inevitable. *European Journal of International Relations* 11, no.4 (2005): 581–587
- 35. Slaughter, Anne-Marie. *A New World Order*. Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 2005.
- 36. Talbott, Strobe. *The Great Experiment: The Story of Ancient Empires, Modern States, and the Quest for a Global Nation*. New York: Simon and Schuster. 2008

- 37. Wendt, Alexander. "Agency, Teleology and the World State: A Reply to Shannon." *European Journal of International Relations* 11, no.4 (2005): 589-598
- 38. Willkie, Wendell L. One World. New York: Simon and Schuster, 1943
- 39. Yunker, James A. *Rethinking World Government: A New Approach*. Lanham, MD: University Press of America, 2005.
- 40. Yunker, James A. *Political Globalization: A New Vision of Federal World Government*. Lanham, MD: University Press of America, 2007

Unit III: War, Collective Violence and Peace

Essential Readings:

- 1. Boyle, Michael J. "The War on Terror in American Grand Strategy." *International Affairs* 84, no. 2 (2008): 191-209.
- 2. Buzan, Barry. "Will the 'Global War on Terrorism' Be the New Cold War?" *International Affairs* 82, no. 6 (2006): 1101-118.
- 3. Hochstetler Kathryn and M. Milkoreit. "Responsibilities in Transition. Emerging Powers in the Climate Change Negotiations." *Global Governance* 21, no. 2 (2015): 205-21.
- 4. Hurrell, Andrew, and Sandeep Sengupta. "Emerging Powers, North—South Relations and Global Climate Politics." *International Affairs* 88, no. 3 (2012): 463-84
- 5. Ikenberry, G. John. "The Myth of Post-Cold War Chaos." *Foreign Affairs* 75, no. 3 (1996): 79-91
- 6. Patman, Robert G. "Globalisation, the New US Exceptionalism and the War on Terror." *Third World Quarterly* 27, no. 6 (2006): 963-86.
- 7. Tertrais, Bruno "The Demise of Ares: The End of War as We Know it?. *The Washington Quarterly* 35, no.3, (2012):7-22.
- 8. Tilly, Charles. *Politics Of Collective Violence*. Cambridge; New York: Cambridge University Press, 2003. Chapters 2 and 3.

- 9. Aronowitz, Stanley, Gautney, Heather, and Barrow, Clyde W, *Implicating Empire:* Globalization and Resistance in the 21st Century World Order. New York: Basic Books, 2003
- 10. Barkawi, Tarak. Globalisation and War. Rowman & Littlefield. 2006
- 11. Betts, Richard. "The Soft Underbelly of American Primacy: Tactical Advantages of Terror." *Political Science Quarterly* (2002):19-36.
- 12. Booth, Ken and Tim Dunne, (eds.) World in Collision: Terror and the Future of Global Order. Hampshire: Palgrave Macmillan, 2002
- 13. Doyle, Michael W. Ways of War and Peace: Realism, Liberalism and Socialism, Norton,1997
- 14. Duchâtel, Mathieu "Terror overseas: understanding China's evolving counter-terror strategy", *European Council on Foreign Relations*, Policy Brief. October 2016
- 15. Duffield, Mark. *Global Governance and the New Wars: The Merging of Development and Security*. London: Zed Books, 2001.

- 16. Falkner, Robert. "The Paris Agreement and the new logic of international climate politics." *International Affairs*, 92:5 (2016):1107-25
- 17. Rashid, Ahmed. Descent Into Chaos; The United States and the Failure of Nation Building in Pakistan, Afghanistan and Central Asia. New York: Viking Penguin, 2008
- 18. Rogers, Paul. "The 'War on Terror' and International Security." *Irish Studies in International Affairs* 22 (2011): 15-23.
- 19. Snyder, David. "Collective Violence: A Research Agenda and Some Strategic Considerations." *The Journal of Conflict Resolution* 22, no. 3 (1978): 499-534.
- 20. Van Evera, Stephen. "Assessing U.S. Strategy in the War on Terror." *The Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Science* 607 (2006): 10-26.
- 21. Walt, Stephen M. "ISIS as Revolutionary State: New Twist on an Old Story." *Foreign Affairs* 94, no. 6 (2015): 42-51.

PAPER 126: ISSUES OF CONFLICT AND PEACE IN WEST ASIA AND NORTH AFRICA (WANA)

The West Asia and North Africa (WANA) region is in a state of flux today. It has retained its importance over the years, both during the bi-polar world order of the cold war years and multipolar world order that has set in after the 1990s. The region has witnessed religious, sectarian, cultural, ethnic and political turmoil over the years, characterized by inter-state conflicts leading to regional wars, military interventions by powerful countries in the world to protect their regional allies and interests, inter and intra-state political upheavals against autocratic regimes and eruption of inter-sectarian fault lines in various countries. There is a need to study the socio-cultural, economic, political and religious dynamics, influencing and shaping the events in the region. The paper thus aims to understand the ongoing turmoil in the region and also focuses on the strategies that have been adopted to respond to changes taking place at the internal, regional and international levels.

Unit I: Introduction to West Asia and North Africa

- 1. Monarchical and Authoritarian Regimes
- 2. Civil Society and Grass Root Movements
- 3. Fundamentalism and Political Islam

Unit II: Issues of Conflicts

- 1. Ideology and Sectarianism
- 2. Demands for Autonomy
- 3. Arab-Israel Conflicts

Unit III: Peace Initiatives

- 1. Role of Institutions
- 2. Role of External Powers
- 3. Role of Regional States

Unit I: Introduction to West Asia and North Africa

Essential Readings:

- 1. Al-Jribia, Mohammad. "Beyond spring: Civil Society's Role in the Middle East and North Africa." *INTRAC* no. 57 (May 2014). https://www.intrac.org/wpcms/wpcontent/uploads/2016/09/ONTRAC-57.pdf.
- 2. Cavatorta, Francesco. "Arab Spring: The Awakening of Civil Society. A General Overview." (2012): 75-81, http://www.iemed.org/observatori-es/arees-danalisi/arxius-adjunts/anuari/med.2012/Cavatorta en.pdf.
- 3. Harper, Erica, Kim Wilkinson, Mays Abdel Aziz, and Emily Hawley. "The Correlates of Civil Conflict and Instability in the West Asia-North Africa Region." *WANA Institute*, Majlis El Hassan, Amman, Jordan (2015).
- 4. Hawthorne, Amy. "Middle Eastern Democracy." *Carnegie Endowment for International Peace*, Washington, DC (2004). https://carnegieendowment.org/files/CarnegiePaper44.pdf.
- 5. Menaldo, Victor. "The Middle East and North Africa's Resilient Monarchs." *The Journal of Politics* 74, no. 3 (July 2012): 707–22, http://faculty.washington.edu/vmenaldo/Articles%20in%20Journals/JOP%20Article.pdf.
- 6. Moghadam, Valentine M. "The Women's Movement in the Middle East and North Africa: Responding to Restructuring and Fundamentalism." *Women's Studies Quarterly* 26, no. 3/4 (Fall Winter, 1998): 57-67.
- 7. Sika, Nadine. "Civil Society and the Rise of Unconventional Modes of Youth Participation in the MENA." *Middle East Law and Governance Journal* 10, (2018): 237-63.
- 8. Wilkinson, Kim, Mays Abdel Aziz and Emily Hawley. "The Correlates of Civil Conflict and Instability in the West Asia-North Africa Region." *WANA Institute* (2015). http://wanainstitute.org/sites/default/files/publications/CRM_FINAL_ESCWA%20in%20English%20%281%29.pdf.

Suggested Readings:

- 9. Anderson, Lisa. "Absolutism and the Resilience Monarchy in the Middle East." *Political Science Quarterly* 106, no. 1 (Spring 1991): 1-15.
- 10. Krause, Wanda. Civil Society and Women Activists in the Middle East: Islamic and Secular Organisations in Egypt. London: I.B. Tauris, 2012, chaps. 1 and 5.
- 11. Pradhan, Prasanta Kumar ed., *Geopolitical Shifts in West Asia: Trends and Implications*, New Delhi Pentagon Press, 2016, chaps. 1, 6 and 7.
- 12. Roy, Meena Singh, ed. *Emerging Trends in West Asia: Regional and Global Implications*. New Delhi: Pentagon Press, 2014, chaps. 1, 3 and 7.

Unit II: Issues of Conflicts

Essential Readings:

1. Ahmad, Talmiz. *Turmoil in West Asia: The Sectarian Divide Shapes Regional Competitions.* New Delhi: IDSA, 2016, chaps. 2, 5, 7 and 8.

- 2. Behuria, Ashok. "Kurds: On the Margins of History." *Journal of Peace Studies* 3, no. 57, (September-December 1996).
- 3. Byman, Daniel. "Sectarianism Afflicts the New Middle East." *Survival* 56, no. 1 (February 2014): 79-100.
- 4. Çiçek, Cuma. *The Kurds of Turkey: National, Religious and Economic Identities.* London: I.B. Tauris, 2017, chap. 3, 6 and 7.
- 5. Elis, Hadi. "Kurdish Demand for Statehood and Future." *the Journal of Social Political and Economic Studies* 29, no. 2 (Summer 2004): 191-209.
- 6. Ghobadzdeh, Naser and Shahram Akbarzadeh. "Sectarianism and the prevalence of 'othering' in Islamic thought." *Third World Quarterly* 36, no. 4 (2015): 691-704.
- 7. Halim, Ahmed Abdel. "Hamas and the Right of Return of the Palestinian Refugees: A Standstill in the Peace Talks." *India Quarterly* LXII, no.2, (April-June, 2006).
- 8. Ibrahim, Saad Eddin. "Ethnic Conflict and State-building in the Arab World." *UNESCO* (1998): 229-42, file:///C:/Users/Ben/Desktop/ICP%20WANA%20Readings/Unit%20I/Ethnic%20issue,%20 UNESCO.pdf.
- 9. McDowall, Davidl. A Modern History of the Kurds. London: I.B. Tauris, 2004.
- 10. Moore, James. "The Sunni and Shia Schism: Religion, Islamic Politics, and Why Americans Need to Know the Differences." *Journal of Social Studies* 106, no. 5 (2015): 226-35.

Suggested Readings:

- 11. Chomsky, Noam. Fateful Triangle: The United States, Israel and the Palestinians. Pluto Press, 1999.
- 12. Chomsky, Noam and Ilan Pappé. *Gaza in Crisis: Reflections on Israel's War Against the Palestinians*. Haymarket Books, 2010.
- 13. Halim, Ahmed Abdel. "Peace and Terrorism in the Middle East: An Insight into Hamas and Islamic Jihad." In *Iraq War and the Future World Order*, edited by G. Gopa kumar. New Delhi: Icon Publications, 2006.
- 14. Mojtahed-Zadeh, Pirouz. "Territorial Disputes and Security of West Asia: Is the New Heartland Stretching from the Persian Gulf to the Caspian Sea?." *The Iranian Journal of International Affairs* 13, no. 2-3 (Summer-Fall 2011): 254-77.
- 15. Oren, Michael B. Six Days of War: June 1967 and the Making of the Modern Middle East. Presidio Press, 2013.

Unit III: Peace Initiatives

- 1. Bahgat, Gawdat. "Saudi Arabia and The Arab-Israel Peace Process." *Middle East Policy* 14, no. 3 (Fall 2007): 49-59.
- 2. Barzegar, Kayhan. "Iran, the Middle East, and International Security." *Ortadogu Etütleri* 1, no 1 (July 2009).
- 3. Carroll, Michael K. "From Peace (keeping) to War: the United Nations and the Withdrawal of UNEF." *Middle East Review of International Affairs* 9, no. 2 (June 2005).

- 4. Cooperation Between European Community and GCC, "17th GCC-EU Joint Council and Ministerial Meeting", Riyadh, 8 May 2007.
- 5. Urquhart, Brian E. "United Nations Peace-Keeping in the Middle East." *The World Today* 36, no. 3, Royal Institute of International Affairs. (March 1980): 88-93.
- 6. Englander, Odelia. "Converging for Peace The United Nations and the Israel-Palestine Peace Process." *The Atkin Paper Series, International Centre for the Study of Radicalisation and Political Violence (ICSR), King's College London* (June 2009).
- 7. Full text of May 2017 UNESCO resolution on 'Occupied Palestine', May 1, 2017. http://www.timesofisrael.com/full-text-of-may-2017-unesco-resolution-on-occupied-palestine/
- 8. Furtig, Henner. "Conflict and Cooperation in the Persian Gulf: The Interregional Order and US Policy." *Middle East Journal* 61, no. 4 (Fall 2007): 627-40.
- 9. Ginat, Rami. "India and the Palestine Question: The Emergence of the Asio-Arab Bloc and India Quest for Hegomony in the Post-Colonial Third World." *Middle East Studies* 40, no. 6, (November 2004): 189-218.
- 10. Koch, Christian. "The GCC as a Regional Security Organization." (2010) http://www.kas.de/wf/doc/kas 21076-544-2-30.pdf?101110135754.
- 11. Pasha, A.K. "The Gulf Cooperation Council: a regional approach to peace, security and development." *Journal of Indian Ocean Studies* (February 2012): 90-98.
- 12. Renninger, John P. *The Future Role of the United Nations in an Interdependent World.* London: Martinus Nijhoff Publisher, 1989, part B and E.
- 13. Reinoud Leenders. "Regional Conflict Formations: Is the Middle East Next?." *Third World Quarterly* 28, no. 5 (2007): 959-82.
- 14. Robert Owen Freedman. *The Middle East and the Peace Process: The Impact of the Oslo Accords.* Florida: University Press of Florida, 1998, part 1.
- 15. Ulrichsen, Kristian Coates. "The Gulf States and Israeli–Palestinian Conflict Resolution." *James A. baker Institute for Public Policy of Rice University*, no. 61 (September 2014). https://www.bakerinstitute.org/media/files/files/20f674a4/CME-pub-PolicyReport61.pdf.
- 16. Yuan, Jing-dong. "The Arab Spring and China's Evolving Middle East Policy." *World Politics, Review* (December 20, 2012). http://www.worldpoliticsreview.com/articles/10992/

- 17. Aaron, Sushil J. "Straddling Faultlines: India's Foreign Policy Toward the Greater Middle East." *French Research Institutes in India*, CSH Occasional Paper no. 7, (2003).
- 18. Agarwal, Rajeev. *Turkey and its Quest for Leadership Role In the West Asian Region*. New Delhi: Institute for Defence Studies and Analyses, 2014, chap. 3.
- 19. Dahiya, Rumel ed. *Developments in the Gulf Region: Prospects and Challenges for India in the Next Decades.* New Delhi: Pentagon Press, 2014, chap. 1 and 2.
- 20. Ibrahim, K.M. Sajad. *Palestinian Distress: The Ambiguity of Former Soviet Policy*. Delhi: Abhijeet Publications, 2007.
- 21. Mojtahed-Zadeh, Pirouz. "The Issue of the UAE Claims to Tunbs and Abu Musa vis-à-vis Arab-Iranian Relationships in the Persian Gulf." *Iranian Journal of International Affairs* 8, no. 3 (Fall 1996): 601-26.

- 22. Russell, James A. "Strategy, Policy, and War in Iraq: The United States and the Gulf in the Twenty-First Century." In *Critical Issues Facing the Middle East*, edited by, James A. Russell, 184-185. New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2006.
- 23. Shichor, Yitzhak. "China's Upsurge: Implications for the Middle East." *Israel Affairs*, 12, no. 4 (October 2006).
- 24. Worrall, James. *International Institutions of the Middle East: The GCC, Arab League, and Arab Maghreb Union*. New York: Routledge, 2017, chaps. 3 and 7.

PAPER 127: TRADITIONAL AND NON-TRADITIONAL SECURITY

The 21st century presents new paradigms of security. Conventional security concerning political and military issues are further complicated with the emergence of non-traditional threats like energy, water, food, environment, and climate change. The present international order is intricately interlinked as a result of globalization, which makes it essential to develop a comprehensive understanding of security threats, both traditional and non-traditional.

This course will provide students a comprehensive understanding of the concept of traditional and non-traditional security and their significant role in conflicts and in developing sustainable peace.

Unit I: Introduction to Traditional and Non-traditional Security

- 1. Concepts
- 2. Debates
- 3. UN Sustainable Development Goals

Unit II: Emerging threats

- 1. Cyber threats
- 2. CBRN terrorism
- 3. Nuclear proliferation and nuclear security

Unit III: Non-traditional Security

- 1. Climate change
- 2. Water security
- 3. Transnational Crime

Unit I: Introduction to Traditional and Non-traditional Security

Essential Readings:

- 1. Baldwin, Baldwin A. "The concept of security." *Review of International Studies* 23(1997): 5-26.
- 2. Biba, Sebastian. "New Concerns, More Cooperation? How Non-Traditional Security Issues Affect Sino-Indian Relations." *Journal of Current Chinese Affairs* 45, No3(December 2016): 3–30.
- 3. Caballero-Anthony, Mely and Alistair D.B. Cook (eds). *Non-Traditional Security in Asia: Issues, Challenges and Framework for Action*, Singapore: ISEAS, 2013.
- 4. Ghose, Arundhati. "Negotiating the CTBT: India's security concerns and nuclear disarmament." *Journal of International Affairs* 51, Issue 1 (Summer 1997): 239-261.
- 5. Glaser, Charles. "The Flawed Case of Nuclear Disarmament." *Survival* 40 Issue1 (Spring 1998): 112-128.
- 6. Kondapalli, Srikanth. "China's Strategy in the Indian Ocean." *Journal of Indian Ocean Studies* 15, no.1 (April 2007): 21-38.
- 7. Kondapalli, Srikanth. "China's Military Cooperation with Pakistan." *Security and Society* 3, No. 2 (Winter 2007):10-35.
- 8. Kondapalli, Srikanth. "Weapons of Mass Destruction Transfers in Asia: An Analysis." *International Studies* 45, No.1 (March, 2008): 45-73.
- 9. Lieber, Keir A and Daryl G. Press. "The New Era of Counterforce: Technological Change and the Future of Nuclear Deterrence." *International Security* 41, Issue 4 (Spring 2017): 9-49.
- 10. Raghavan, VR. "Limited War and Nuclear Escalation in South Asia." *The Nonproliferation Review* (Fall-Winter 2001): 1-18.
- 11. Ochmanek, David and Lowell H. Schwartz. "The Challenge of Nuclear-Armed Regional Adversaries." RAND Corporation, 2008.
- 12. Ray, Shebonti Dadwal and Uttam Kumar Sinha (eds.), *Non-traditional security challenges in Asia: approaches and responses*, 428, New Delhi, Routledge, 2015.
- 13. Sagan, Scott D. "Shared Responsibilities for Nuclear Disarmament: A Global Debate." *American Academy of Arts and Sciences* (2010):1-14.
- 14. "Squassoni, Sharon. "The New Disarmament Discussion." *Current History* 71, Issue 4 (Jan 2009): 33-38.
- 15. "The traditional security concept." The Adelphi Papers 40, Issue 335 (2008): 9-17

Unit II: Emerging threats

- 1. Ahmed, Nafiu. "Transnational Organised Crime in India: A New Framework Of Analysis." *European Journal Of Social Sciences Studies* 2, Issue 5 (Jan 2017): 33-48.
- 2. Broadhurst, Roderic; Grabosky, Peter; Alazab Mamoun & Steve Chon, "Organizations and Cyber crime: An Analysis of the Nature of Groups engaged in Cyber Crime." *International Journal of Cyber Criminology* 8, Issue 1, (January June 2014):1-20.

- 3. Bunn, Mathhew and Anthony Wier. 'Terrorist Nuclear Weapon Construction: How Difficult?' *Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Science* 607 (September 2006): 133-149.
- 4. Cameron, Gavin. "Nuclear Terrorism Reconsidered." *Current History* 936, No 99 (April 2000):154-167.
- 5. Department of Electronics and Information Technology, GoI. "Strategic Approach for Cyber Security." Accessed 22nd July 2016, available at http://deity.gov.in/content/strategic-approach.
- 6. Department of Electronics and Information Technology, GoI. "Overview on Cyber Security Strategy." Accessed on 15th July 2016, available at http://deity.gov.in/content/overview.
- 7. Falkenrath, Richard A. "Confronting Nuclear, Biological and Chemical Terrorism." *Survival* 40, Issue 3 (1998): 43-65.
- 8. Kazi, Reshmi. "Nuclear Terrorism: The New Terror Of The 21st Century," *IDSA Monograph Series*, No. 27 (October 2013).
- 9. Kydd, Andrew H and Barbara F. Walter. 'The Strategies of Terrorism', *International Security* 31, Issue 1 (Summer 2006): 50.
- 10. Ministry of Law and Justice, GoI. "The Information Technology (Amendment) Act, 2008." 5 February 2009, 13–14, available at http://www.mit.gov.in/sites/upload_files/dit/files/downloads/itact2000/it_amendment_act2008.pdf.
- 11. Moteff, John; Copeland, Claudia and John Fischer. "Critical Infrastructures: What Makes an Infrastructure Critical." *Congressional Research Service Report for Congress*, (2003): 1-20.
- 12. Nickolov, Eugene. "Critical Information Infrastructure Protection: Analysis, Evaluation and Expectations." *Information and Security* 17 (2005): 107.
- 13. O'Connell, Mary Ellen. "Cyber Security without Cyber War." *Journal of Conflict Security Law* 17, Issue 2 (Summer 2012):187-209
- 14. Parachini, John. "Putting WMD Terrorism into Perspective." *Washington Quarterly* 26, Issue 4 (2003): 37-50.
- 15. Rid, Thomas and Ben Buchanan. "Attributing Cyber Attacks." *Journal of Strategic Studies*, 38, No 1-2 (2015): 1-37.
- 16. Schelling, Thomas C. "Thinking about Nuclear Terrorism." *International Security* 6, Issue 4 (Summer 1982):61-77.
- 17. UNGA. "Creation of a Global Culture of Cyber security and the Protection of Critical Information Infrastructures." Resolution 58/199 (30 January 2004).

Unit III: Non-traditional Security

- 1. Bergeron, James. "Transnational Organised Crime and International Security: A Primer. *The RUSI Journal* 158, Issue 2 (2013): 6-9
- 2. Centre for Strategic and International Studies (CSIS) Report. "Age of Consequences: The Foreign Policy and National Security Implications of Global Climate Change." November 2007. See, http://csis.org/files/media/csis/pubs/071105 ageofconsequences.pdf
- 3. 'Climate Diplomacy: Reducing Risks for Security.' Report by Adelphi and German Federal Foreign Office, Berlin, 2012.

- 4. Dadwal, Shebonti Ray. "India's Energy Security: Challenges and Opportunities." *Eurasian Geography and Economics* 50, Issue 6 (2009): 665-681.
- 5. Dasgupta, Chandrashekar. 'Climate Change Negotiations: Guarding the "Overriding Priorities." *Indian Foreign Affairs Journal* 6, No.2 (April-June 2011): 217-229
- 6. Finckenauer, James O. "Meeting the Challenge of Transnational Crime." National Institute of Justice Journal, July 2000 at https://www.ncjrs.gov/pdffiles1/jr000244b.pdf: 3-6
- 7. "Security Council Debate on Climate Change." URL: http://www.un.org/News/Press/docs/2007/sc9000.doc.htm.
- 8. Wapner, Paul. 'The Sovereignty of nature? Environmental Protection in a Postmodern Age.' *International Studies Quarterly* 46, No 2 (Jan 2002): 167

Suggested Readings:

Books

- 1. Albanese, Jay S. *Transnational Crime and the 21st Century: Criminal Enterprise, Corruption, and Opportunity.* New York, Oxford University Press, 2011.
- 2. Allison, Graham. *Nuclear Terrorism: The Ultimate Preventable Catastrophe*, New York, Henry Hold, 2004.
- 3. Dadwal, Shebonti Ray. *Rethinking Energy Security in India*, New Delhi, Knowledge World International, 2008.
- 4. Dadwal, Shebonti Ray (eds). *Non-Traditional Security Challenges in Asia: Approaches and Responses*, New York, Routledge, 2015.
- 5. Falkenrath, Mathew Bunn; Allison, Graham; Ransorp Magnus and Magnus Normark (eds.). *Unconventional Weapons and International Terrorism: Threat Convergence in the Twenty-First Century*, New York, Routledge, 2009.
- 6. Hayden, Nancy K. "Terrifying landscapes: Understanding motivations of non-state actors to acquire and/or use weapons of mass destruction." In *Unconventional Weapons and International Terrorism: Challenges and new approaches* edited by Magnus Ranstorp and Magnus Normark, New York: Routledge, 2009.
- 7. Hoffman, Bruce. "CBRN Terrorism Post 9/11."In *Terrorism and Weapons of Mass Destruction* edited by Russell D Howard and James J F Forest, New York, McGraw-Hill, 2012
- 8. Mark, Carson J; Taylor, Theodore; Eyster, Eugene; Maraman, William and Jacob Wechler, 'Can Terrorists Build Nuclear Weapons.'In *Preventing Nuclear Terrorism, The Report and Papers of the International Task Force on Prevention of Nuclear Terrorism* edited by Paul Leventhal and Yonah Alexander, Lexington: Lexington Books, 1987.

Articles

- 9. Bremer Morten; Annette, Maerli Schaper and Frank Barnaby. 'The Characteristics of Nuclear Terrorist Weapons', *American Behavioral Scientist* 46, Issue 6 (February 2003): 743
- 10. Burroughs, John J.D. "The Need for a Coherent Nuclear Non-Proliferation/Disarmament Regime." 1-7, Lawyers Committee on Nuclear Policy (LCNP) at http://www.lcnp.org/pubs/SGADVB~1.pdf.
- 11. Bunn, Matthew. "Securing the Bomb 2008." Belfer Centre for Science and International Affairs, Harvard University (November 2008).

- 12. Buzan, Barry; Waever, Ole and Jaap de Wilde, Security: A New Framework for Analysis, London: Lynne Riener Publishers, 1988.
- 13. Carlin, John P. "Detect, Disrupt, Deter: A Whole-of Government Approach to National Security Cyber Threats." *Harvard National Security Journal* 7 (2016): 393-435.
- 14. Kamp, Karl-Heinz. 'An Overrated Nightmare.' *Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists* 52, Issue 4 (July/August 1996): 30–34.
- 15. Kazi, Reshmi. "Non State Actors and Weapons of Mass Destruction: A Study of Correlation." IFPS Occasional Paper, New Delhi, Knowledge World, 2011.
- 16. Sharma, Divya. "Growing overlap between terrorism and organized crime in India: A case study." *Security Journal* 26, Issue 1 (Feb 2013): 60–79.
- 17. Tucker, Jonathan B. "The proliferation of Chemical and Biological Weapons Materials and Technologies to State and Sub-State Actors." Testimony before the Subcommittee on International Security, Proliferation and federal Services of the US Senate Committee on Governmental Affairs, Washington, DC.
- 18. Woolf, Amy F. "The New START Treaty: Central Limits and Key Provisions, *Congressional Research Service* (June 13, 2017):1-42

PAPER 128: UNDERSTANDING GANDHI

To capture Gandhi's social and political ideas, the course looks at the Indian and Western influences on Gandhian thought and gives comparative analysis of Gandhi and his contemporaries like, Tagore, Nehru, Ambedkar and Vinoba Bhave. This course draws on a selective set of ideas that Gandhi articulated to mobilize an unarmed section of humanity against perhaps the most powerful colonial power in the entire course of human history. It tries to understand Gandhian ideas that are cosmological given their transcendental application and importance in articulating a powerful voice of protest in various parts of the globe. Structurally, the course focuses on: transformation of Gandhi from M K Gandhi to Mahatma: the South African sojourn – intellectual roots of Gandhi's socio-political and economic ideas – endeavor at providing an alternative method of political struggle and peace.

Unit I: Philosophical Foundation of Gandhian Thought

- 1. Western and Indian Influences on Gandhian Thought
- 2. Metaphysical Foundation of Gandhian Thought
- 3. Gandhi and his Contemporaries: Tagore, Ambedkar, Nehru, Vinoba Bhave

Unit II: Gandhian Understanding of Peace

- 1. Gandhian Philosophy of Peace
- 2. Gandhian Techniques of Conflict Resolution
- 3. Gandhi and Global Peace Initiatives

Unit III: Political and Social Thought of Gandhi

- 1. Religion and Politics, Nationalism and Internationalism.
- 2. Democracy, Development and Modernity
- 3. Relevance of Gandhi In the Contemporary World

Unit I: Philosophical Foundation of Gandhian Thought

Essential Readings:

- 1. Vinay Lal, "Gandhi's West, the West's Gandhi," *New Literary History* 40, no. 2, (Spring 2009): 281-313.
- 2. Shifman, A. Esaulov, "Tolstoy And Gandhi," *Indian Literature* 12, no. 1 (March1969): 5-20.
- 3. Usha Mehta, Gandhi, "Tolstoy and Ruskin," *The Indian Journal of Political Science* 30, no. 4 (October—December 1969): 343-349.
- 4. Usha Mehta, "Thoreau and Gandhi," *The Indian Journal of Political Science* 23, no. 1/4 (January—December, 1962): 252-257.
- 5. B R Nanda, Gokhale, Gandhi, And The Nehrus: Studies In Indian Nationalism, (Allen & Unwin, 1974).
- 6. Varma, S., *Metaphysical Foundation of Mahatma Gandhi's Thought*, (Orient Longman, New Delhi, 1970).
- 7. N. A. Nikam, Gandhi's Philosophy, *The Review Of Metaphysics* 7, no. 4 (June 1954) : 668-678.
- 8. Susanne Hoeber Rudolph,"The New Courage: An Essay On Gandhi's Psychology", *World Politics* 16, no. 1 (October 1963): 98-117.
- 9. Indira Rothermund, "The Individual and Society In Gandhi's Political Thought," *The Journal Of Asian Studies 28*, (February 1969): 313-320.
- 10. Hiren Gohain, "Two Roads To Decolonisation: Tagore And Gandhi," *Economic And Political Weekly* 46, no. 31 (July 30-August 5, 2011): 23-26.
- 11. P. P. Lakshman, "Ambedkar And Gandhi," *Economic And Political Weekly* 31, no. 51 (December, 1996):3274.
- 12. Valerian Rodrigues, "Reading Texts And Traditions: The Ambedkar-Gandhi Debate", *Economic And Political Weekly* 46, no. 2 (January, 2011):56-66.
- 13. Suhas Palshikar, "Gandhi-Ambedkar Interface: When Shall the Twain Meet?", *Economic and Political Weekly*, no. 31 (August1996): 2070-2072.
- 14. S D Kapoor, "Gandhi vs Ambedkar," *Economic and Political Weekly* 46, no. 49 (December , 2011):5.
- 15. B R Nanda, "Three Statesmen: Gokhale, Gandhi, and Nehru," (Oxford University Press, 2004).
- 16. Rajesh Kumar Rawat, "Vinoba Bhave's Conception Of Sarvodaya", *Peace Research* 36, no. 1, (May 2004): 25-32.
- 17. Sabyasachi Bhattacharya ed., *The Mahatma and the Poet: Letters and Debates Between Gandhi and Tagore, 1915-1941*, (New Delhi: National Book Trust, 1997).

Unit II: Gandhian Understanding of Peace

- 1. Anima Bose, "A Gandhian Perspective On Peace," *Journal Of Peace Research* 18, no. 2, (1981): 159-164.
- 2. R. S. Yadav, "International Peace And Gandhian World Order," *The Indian Journal Of Political Science* 66, no. 3 (July-September, 2005): 443-462.

- 3. D. C. Grover, "Dimensions Of Gandhian Satyagraha In Contemporary World," *The Indian Journal Of Political Science* 29, no. 3 (July-September 1968): 227-234.
- 4. Thomas Weber, Gandhian Philosophy, Conflict Resolution Theory and Practical Approaches to Negotiation, *Journal of Peace Research* 38, no. 4 (July 2001): 493-513.
- 5. Karuna Mantena, "Another Realism: The Politics Of Gandhian Nonviolence," *The American Political Science Review*106, no. 2 (May 2012): 455-470.
- 6. Douglas Allen, Mahatma Gandhi on Violence and Peace Education, *Philosophy East and West* 57, no. 3 (July 2007): 290-310.
- 7. Bidyut Chakrabarty, Confluence of Thought: Mahatma Gandhi and Martin Luther King Jr, (Oxford University Press, New York, 2013).
- 8. Erik H Erikson, *Gandhi's Truth: on the Origins of Militant Nonviolence*, (New York: WW Norton & CO, 1969).
- 9. Joan V Bondurant, *Conquest of Violence: the Gandhian Philosophy of Conflict*, (Berkeley: University of California Press, 1971).
- 10. Farah Godrej ,"Nonviolence and Gandhi's Truth: A Method for Moral and Political Arbitration," *The Review of Politics* 68, no. 2 (Spring, 2006): 287-317.
- 11. R. C. Pradhan, "Making Sense of Gandhi's Idea of Truth," *Social Scientist* 34, no. 5/6 (May June 2006): 36-49.
- 12. David W. Orr, "At the End of Our Tether: The Rationality of Nonviolence," *Conservation Biology* 22, no. 2 (April 2008): 235-238.
- 13. Dipankar Gupta, "Gandhi before Habermas: The Democratic Consequences of Ahimsa," *Economic and Political Weekly* 44, no. 10 (March, 2009): 27-33.
- 14. R. Raj Singh, "Gandhi And The Fundamentals Of World Peace," *Peace Research*, 30, no. 3 (August 1998): 96-102.
- 15. Giuliano Pontara, "The Rejection of Violence in Gandhian Ethics of Conflict Resolution," *Journal of Peace Research* 2, no. 3 (1965): 197-215.
- 16. Arne Naess, "A Systematization of Gandhian Ethics of Conflict Resolution," *The Journal of Conflict Resolution* 2, no. 2 (June, 1958): 140-155.
- 17. D. Hardiman, 'Gandhi's Global Legacy', in Gandhi in His Time and Ours. (Delhi: Oxford University Press, 2003), 238-283.
- 18. Elleke Boehmer, *Nelson Mandela: A Very Short Introduction*, (Oxford University Press, 2008).
- 19. Lloyd I Rudolph, "Gandhi in the Mind of America," *Economic and Political Weekly* 45, no. 47 (November, 2010): 23-26.
- 20. K P Karunakaran, "Martin Luther King and Civil Disobedience," *India International Centre Quarterly* 3, no. 2 (April 1976): 95-106.

Unit III: Political and Social Thought of Gandhi

- 1. Madhu Kishwar, Gandhi on Women, *Economic and Political Weekly*, Vol. 20, No. 40 (Oct. 5, 1985): 1691-1702.
- 2. Sujata Patel, "Construction and Reconstruction of Woman in Gandhi," *Economic and Political Weekly* 23, no. 8 (February, 1988): 377-387.

- 3. Madhukar Shyam Chaturvedi, Sheila Rai, "Democracy: The Gandhian Paradigm," *The Indian Journal of Political Science* 69, no. 2 (April June, 2008): 249-260.
- 4. Thomas Pantham, "Thinking with Mahatma Gandhi: Beyond Liberal Democracy," *Political Theory*, 11, no. 2 (May, 1983): 165-188.
- 5. Janardan Pandey, "Democratic Ideal State And The Hind Swaraj," *The Indian Journal Of Political Science* 49, no. 1 (January March 1988) 40-46.
- 6. Satish Kumar, "The Concept Of State And Democracy In Gandhian Thought," *The Indian Journal of Political Science* 65, no. 3 (July-September, 2004): 377-382.
- 7. Kazuya Ishii, "The Socioeconomic Thoughts of Mahatma Gandhi: As an Origin of Alternative Development," *Review of Social Economy* 59, no. 3 (September 2001): 297-312.
- 8. Ajay Gudavarthy, "Gandhi, Dalits and Feminists: Recovering the Convergence," *Economic and Political Weekly* 43, No. 22 (May 31 June 6, 2008): 83-90.
- 9. Rajni Kothari, "Rise of the Dalits and the Renewed Debate on Caste," *Economic and Political Weekly* 29, no. 26 (June, 1994): 1589-1594.
- 10. N.S. Gehlot, "Dr. Ambedkar, Mahatma Gandhi And Dalit Movement," *The Indian Journal of Political Science* 54, no. 3/4 (July Dec. 1993): 382-387.
- 11. Vinay Lal, "The Gandhi Everyone Loves to Hate," *Economic and Political Weekly* 43, no. 40 (October, 2008): 55-64.
- 12. Sudhir Kumar Katiyar, "Dalit or Harijan?," *Economic and Political Weekly* 38, no. 44 (November, 2003): 4626.
- 13. K. Dasgupta, "Gandhi's Harijan," *Economic and Political Weekly* 44, no. 10 (March, 2009):
- 14. Rudolf C. Heredia, "Gandhi's Hinduism and Savarkar's Hindutva," *Economic and Political Weekly* 44, no. 29 (July, 2009): 62-67.
- 15. B.G. Bhosale, "Indian Nationalism: Gandhi Vis-A-Vis Tilak And Savarkar," *The Indian Journal Of Political Science*, 70, no. 2 (April.-June, 2009): 419-427.
- 16. N. Dirks, 'The Reformation of Caste: Periyar, Ambedkar and Gandhi', in *Castes of Mind: Colonialism and the Making of Modern India*, (Princeton University Press, 2001).

- 1. Narasimhan, C. D., Gandhi and the West, Ramachandran Mansangotry University, Mysore (1969).
- 2. Bidyut Chakrabarty ed., *Nonviolence: Challenges and Prospects*, New Delhi: Oxford University Press, 2014.
- 3. Bidyut Chakrabarty, *Social and Political Thought of Mahatma Gandhi*, Routledge, New York, 2006.
- 4. BR Nanda, *In Search of Gandhi: Essays and Reflections*, New Delhi: Oxford University Press, 2002.
- 5. Claude Markovits, *The UnGandhian Gandhi: the Life and Afterlife of the Mahatma*, London: Anthem Press, 2005.
- 6. David Hardiman, Gandhi in His Time and Ours, New Delhi: Permanent Black, 2003.
- 7. EMS Namboodiripad, *The Mahatma and the Ism*, New Delhi: PPH, 1959.
- 8. Hiren Mukherjee, *Gandhiji: A Study*, New Delhi: PPH, 1991 (4th edition).

- 9. Lewis Lipsitz and Herbert M Kritzen, Unconventional Approaches to Conflict Resolution: Erikson and Sharp on Nonviolence, *The Journal of Conflict Resolution*, Vol. 19, No. 4 (Dec., 1975), pp. 713-733.
- 10. Lloyd I Rudolph and Susanne Hoeber Rudolph, *Post-Modern Gandhi and Other Essays: Gandhi in the World and at Home*, Oxford University Press, New Delhi, 2006.
- 11. Martin B Steger, *Gandhi's Dilemma: Nonviolent Principles and Nonviolent Power*, New York:St. Martin Press, 2000.
- 12. MK Gandhi, *An Autobiography or the Story of My Experiments with Truth*, Ahmedabad:Navajivan, 1948.
- 13. MK Gandhi, Satyagraha in South Africa, Ahmedabad: Navajivan, 1972.
- 14. MK Gandhi, The Hind Swaraj or Indian Home Rule, Ahmedabad: Navajivan, 1938.
- 15. Raghavan Iyer, *The Moral and Political Thought of Mahatma Gandhi*, New York: Oxford University, 1973.
- 16. Richard Gregg, The Power of Nonviolence, Ahmedabad: Navajivan, 1960.
- 17. Dilip Simeon, Wrestling with Gandhi, India International Centre Quarterly, Vol. 34, No. 2 (Autumn 2007), pp. 68-73. Akeel Bilgrami, Gandhi, The Philosopher, *Economic and Political Weekly*, Vol. 38, No. 39 (Sep. 27 Oct. 3, 2003), pp. 4159-4165.
- 18. S Abid Husain, The Way Of Gandhi And Nehru, Asia; Pencil Underlining Edition (1961).
- 19. K. L. Srivastava, The Relevance Of Gandhian Political Thought In The Contemporary World, *The Indian Journal Of Political Science*, Vol. 29, No. 3 (July-September 1968), pp. 212-217.
- 20. Glyn Richards, *The Philosophy of Gandhi. A Study of His Basic Ideas*, Routledge; 1 edition (1995).
- 21. Poromesh Acharya, Educational Ideals Of Tagore And Gandhi: A Comparative Study, *Economic And Political Weekly*, Vol. 32, No. 12 (Mar. 22-28, 1997), pp. 601-606.

CBCS PAPER: RELIGION, VIOLENCE AND PEACE

This paper tackles the complex relationship between religiosity, identity and politics in historical and contemporary times. It examines the ways in which this interplay is invoked by state and non-state actors in support or justification of both violence and peace. At the same time, it is an attempt to critically comprehend the various pluralist trends in all religions and contemporary multi-religious initiatives for countering violence and building peace. The paper combines theoretical and philosophical renditions with historical inputs from case studies drawn primarily from South Asia and also from trends across the globe.

Unit I: Classical Approaches to War and Peace

- 1. Just War Theories in the Western and Indian Traditions: Christianity, Hinduism and Buddhism
- 2. Notion of Martyrdom in Sikhism and Islam
- 3. Concept of Ahimsa in the Jaina Tradition

Unit II: Religious Radicalism and Political Violence

- 1. Clash of Civilisation Thesis and Political Islam
- 2. Zionism and the Jewish Homeland
- 3. Communalism in Post-Colonial India

Unit III: Alternative Traditions and Peace Initiatives

- 1. Syncretism, Religious Pluralism
- 2. Secularism and Secularisation
- 3. Interfaith Dialogue

Unit I: Classical Approaches to War and Peace

Essential Readings:

- 1. Juergensmeyer, Mark, *Terror in the Mind of God: The Global Rise of Religious Violence*, (Oxford University Press, 2001), 119-245.
- 2. Raj Balkaran and A. Walter Dorn ,"Violence in the Valmıki Ramayana: Just War Criteria in an Ancient Indian Epic," *Journal of the American Academy of Religion* 80 no.3 (September 2012): 659–690. http://jaar.oxfordjournals.org/
- 3. Tessa J Bartholumusez, *In Defence of Dharma: Just War Ideology in Buddhist Sri Lanka*, (Routledge Curzon Taylor and Francis Group, London and New York, 2002),32-68.
- 4. Miroslav Volf, Christianity and Violence, *Boardman Lectureship in Christian Ethics*, (January,2002).(http://repository.upenn.edu/boardman/2).
- 5. Jaini, P.S, Jain Path Purification, (Delhi: Motilal Banarsidas, 1982).
- 6. David Cook, "The Implications of Martyrdom Operations for Contemporary Islam," *Journal of Religious Ethics*, (2004):129-151.

Unit II: Religious Radicalism and Political Violence

Essential Readings:

- 1. Huntington, Samuel P, "Clash of Civilisations," Foreign Affairs, (Summer 1993): 22-49.
- 2. Mohammed Ayoob, Political Islam: Image and Reality, *World Policy Journal* 21, no. 3 (Fall, 2004): 1-14.
- 3. Oliver Roy, *The Failure of Political Islam*, (Harvard University Press, 1994).1-27.
- 4. Mohammad Ayoob, *The Many Faces of Political Islam: Religion and Politics in the Muslim World,* (The University of Michigan Press, 2008), 152-171.
- 5. Khaldoun Samman, Zionism, the Occidentalization of the Jew, and the Silencing of Palestinian History, *Worlds & Knowledges Otherwise*, (Spring 2013):1-30.
- 6. Jaffrelot, Christophe (ed.), *Hindu Nationalism: A Reader*, (Permanent Black, 2007).
- 7. Surya Prakash Upadhyay, Rowena Robinson, "Revisiting Communalism and Fundamentalism in India," *Economic & Political Weekly* Xlvii, no.36((September, 2012): 35-57.

Unit III: Alternative Traditions and Peace Initiatives

- 1. The Role of Religion in Conflict and Peace building, (The British Academy, 2015). (www.britiahacademy.ac.uk).
- 2. Smock, David R. (ed.), Interfaith Dialogue and Peacebuilding, (USIP, 2002).
- 3. Bhargava Rajeev, Secularism and its Critics, (Oxford India Paperbacks, 1992).
- 4. Niraja Gopal Jayal And Pratap Bhanu Mehta (ed.), *The Oxford Companion To Politics In India*, (Oxford University Press, 2010), 333-347.
- 5. UNESCO Dialogue Among Civilizations, *Proceedings of the International Congress of Religions and Cultures in West Africa*, Abuja, Nigeria, (December 2003).

6. Gopin Marc, Between Eden and Armageddon: The Future of World Religions, Violence, and Peacemaking, (Oxford University Press, 2000).

- 1. Clinton Bennett, *In Search of Solutions: The Problem of Religion and Conflict,* (Equinox Publishing Ltd. London, Oakville, 2008).
- 2. Hent De Vries, *Religion and Violence Philosophical Perspectives from Kant to Derrida*, (John Hopkins University Press, 2002).
- 3. Lorenzo Magnani, *Understanding Violence: The Interviewing of Morality a Philosophical Stance*, (Springer 2011).
- 4. Thomas Scheffler, "Interreligious Dialogue and Peace building", *Berliner Wissenschafts-Verlag* Vol. 82, No. 2/3, Religion, Krieg und Frieden (2007), 173 (https://www.jstor.org/stable/23773933).
- 5. Peter Antes, Armin W. Geertz, Randi R. Warne (ed.) New Approaches to the Study of Religion Volume 1:Regional, Critical, and Historical Approaches, (Walter de Gruyter · Berlin · New York 2012).
- 6. R. Scott Appleby and Martin E. Marty, "Fundamentalism", *Foreign Policy*, No. 128 (Jan. Feb., 2002), 16-18. (https://www.jstor.org/stable/3183353)
- 7. Arun Ghosh, "Fundamentalism, Its Roots, Rationale and Remedy", *Economic and Political Weekly*, Vol. 31, No. 19 (May 11, 1996), 1115-1116 (https://www.jstor.org/stable/4404110).
- 8. Peggy Morgan, "The Study of Religions and Interfaith Encounter", *Brill* Vol. 42, No. 2 (May, 1995). 156-171. (https://www.jstor.org/stable/3270173).
- 9. Michael O. Emerson and David Hartman, "The Rise of Religious Fundamentalism", *Annual Review of Sociology*, Vol. 32 (2006), pp. 127-144. (https://www.jstor.org/stable/29737734).
- 10. Jonathan Magonet, "The Growth Of Interfaith Dialogue", *European Judaism: A Journal For The New Europe*, Vol. 48, No. 2 (Autumn 2015), 38-45 Berghahn Books (https://www.Jstor.Org/Stable/43740771).
- 11. Humera Khan, "Interfaith Contributions To A Just Society", *European Judaism: A Journal For The New Europe*, Vol. 48, No. 2 (Autumn 2015), 46-53 Berghahn Books (https://www.Jstor.Org/Stable/43740772).
- 12. Francis Fukuyama, *Identity: The Demand for Dignity and the Politics of Resentment*, (Hachette India, 2018).
- 13. Meera Nanda, *The God Market: How Globalisation Is Making India More Hindu*, (Random House India, 2009).
- 14. Ajay Gudavarthy, Nissim Mannathukkaren, "The Politics of Secular Sectarianism", *Economic & Political Weekly*, Vol. xIIX no 49, (December, 2014).